

*This is a work of fiction (fanfiction to be exact). I do not own any of the EXO members. This is purely an EXO based fanfic.*

"What is he doing?" Sehun peeped into the bedroom and saw Jae sleeping, leaned against Kai's chest as Kai leaned onto the headboard. "He's asleep?" he asked, surprised.

"Yeah. I think the cough syrup worked." Kai smirked.

"Kai!" Sehun hollered at him in shock.

"I'm kidding, babe. I don't know, he just slept." this was something because the seven-month-old baby never sleeps without a fight when it came to Kai. Be it day or night, he would bite Kai everywhere especially the hands whenever Kai tried to put him to sleep. But instantly fell asleep when Sehun cuddled with him.

"I'll be in the living hall." Sehun muttered and left them in silence.

Sehun flipped the channels endlessly to find something good to watch. Kai had subscribed many, many baby channels for Jae to watch and it irritated Sehun a bit. Finally, he found Walking Dead going on.

Kai came to the living hall after some while.

"No! I'm watching this. Go away." Sehun said before Kai could ask him to switch the Tv off because he wasn't into gory stuff.

Kai smirked and went into the kitchen before returning with a bottle of tequila. Sehun gaped at him since Kai wasn't the type to get drunk either. He lounged himself on the couch next to Sehun and smiled sheepishly at him. "I need this to

watch this stupid show with you." Kai muttered and quaffed down that alcohol straight from the bottle. Sehun wondered if he were stressed about something.

"Is something bothering you?" Sehun asked.

"No." Kai shrugged. Sehun looked back to the Tv screen. It was always bothered Sehun though, for being the sole reason that Kai couldn't be with his pack or run with nature. "Here." he handed the bottle to Sehun.

"No, Jae-

"Jae is sleeping and he wouldn't wake up til morning." Kai pushed the mouth of the bottle onto Sehun's lips. Sehun pulled back from it. "Whimpy." Kai snickered.

Sehun snatched the bottle and gulped down the liquid which burnt his throat.

"Shoot. It's so.. bitter!"

"Well, this is how you do it." Kai drank up again and leaned in to Sehun's neck before sucking a spot there.

"Kai.." Sehun whimpered.

"You try." he gave the bottle again and Sehun hesitantly drank another gulp. Kai was smiling like a clown when Sehun stuck his tongue out, making a disgusted face.

"Ew. How do people drink this?"

"Suck." Kai held his hand out and Sehun lick the top of his hand. Kai

mischievously pushed a finger into Sehun's mouth which made Sehun pull back.

"Kai!" he shouted.

"Shh. The baby's sleeping." Kai pushed Sehun to lie down on the couch before pressing the bottle on his mouth again. Sehun obediently drank what he offered, mostly because he liked how his head spun as his face heated up.

The next thing he knew was that they were making out like crazy, like some 16-year-olds. Kai had placed the bottle somewhere and his hands had started to undress both of them as his mouth kissed Sehun hard but sloppily. They were making lazy love. Drunk, lame, slothful. Sehun only felt his lips throb when Kai pulled back to take both of their pants off. He leaned back in to kiss him. This time, even slower and sloppier. Kai bit Sehun's lip a lot, sucking it, licking it as his hands caressed all over Sehun's body.

He vaguely was aware of Kai's fingers scissoring through his opening as they both moaned into the kiss. Kai lowered the kisses to Sehun's jaw and neck and Sehun just closed his eyes, letting him do whatever he wanted because he was too tipsy to even care. Kai's other free hand was stroking Sehun's erection and Sehun smiled when Kai nipped below his neck. Sehun's lean fingers lazily and softly brushed Kai's hair before Kai pushed himself into Sehun. Everything seemed too slow. It took Sehun all his energy to wrap his legs around Kai's body as Kai held onto the armrest over Sehun's head and started thrusting into him.

Sehun wasn't ready to greet the morning yet when he heard the baby's wails.

"God." he woke up too hastily and found himself covered in a blanket. He jumped into his pants again and ran to the bedroom to check on Jae but Kai was already taking him out of the cradle. "Sorry, I slept."

"No problem. He's crying because I kissed him." Kai rolled his eyes, patting Jae's back.

"Give him to me." Sehun held his arms out.

"Go and shower first." Kai eyed Sehun's abdomen which was stained and dried.

"Huh?" Sehun looked down at his stomach and his eyes widened. "Kai! WHAT DID YOU DO?!"

The cab stopped at the usual spot outside the private properties on Kai and Sehun's families land which was surrounded by the thick forest which always seemed cold and miserable. Sometimes, it made Sehun wonder how Kai once loved this forest more than anything.

"Sehun?" Kai called as Sehun kept his eyes fixated on the forest side, climbing up the hill to the house.

"I'm not talking to you." Sehun muttered.

"You just did. Ah come on, baby. I didn't mean it to happend like that. Can you stop being mad?"

"You did it on purpose!" Sehun hissed at him and saw the baby smile in Kai's arms. "Give my baby." he snatched Jae from Kai.

"He's not just yours." Kai mumbled in his mouth but it sounded like a whine to Sehun.

"What are you guys fighting about now?" Chanyeol asked from behind. The ever so happy-go-lucky Park Chanyeol whom Sehun didn't know that he would get this close to. In fact, they were here again because he kept pestering both

Kai and Sehun to visit their families.

"Nothing." Sehun answered before Kai could retort in his own sassy way.

Chanyeol draped his long arms over Sehun and Kai's shoulders, walking in between them now. "Come on now, Hunnie. You shouldn't be so sulky. We're here to meet your beautiful family and that mouthy brother-in-law of yours."

Kai scoffed. "We both know why you're here, Chanyeol." he said.

"Why?" Sehun asked. But they both kept mum. "I asked why. What are you both hiding?"

"Ask your beloved sunbae." Kai took Jae back into his arms.

"It's nothing, Hunnie." Chanyeol beamed brightly as they came closer to Sehun's parents' house.

"One more time. You call him 'hunnie', I'm gonna break your neck." Kai snapped at Chanyeol and walked ahead.

"He... wouldn't do that... right?" Chanyeol asked Sehun. Sehun just shrugged.

Kai walked up the doorsteps and froze for a moment. Sehun came up to his side and rang the doorbell. "Why are you staring like that?" Sehun asked. The baby curled his arm around Kai's neck and pressed a side of his face onto Kai's shoulder, probably sleepy.

"Something's happening in there." Kai muttered, eyebrows furrowed together as if he was focusing hard on something.

"Whoa. I hope we're not interrupting Baekhyun-Kris sexy time." Chanyeol said, faking a scared tone in his voice. Kai only glared at him once and rang the doorbell again.

"I can sense Tao and Kyungsoo in there." Kai said. "And Kris... I can't link his mind to mine." he handed Jae to Sehun and banged on the door with his fist.

Then the door swung opened. "Sehun, Kai." Sehun's mother breathed. "Kai, come in." she pulled him into the house. Sehun and Chanyeol quickly followed behind into the living room.

"Dammit, Kris! Just fucking shut up!" a tall blonde hollered. He was holding Kris' leg up and Kris was lying on the floor.

"What's going on?" Sehun asked.

"Kai, we need help." Sehun's mother said and Kai instantly went over to the crying Kris' side.

"Tao, he's not healing. Don't pull too hard or his waist might twist." Kai told the blonde guy. Kyungsoo, Sehun recognized, was also there, kneeling on the floor next to Kris, hands clutched onto Kris' neck, but it didn't look like he was hurting Kris.

Kris screamed occasionally and Sehun had no idea what was going on.

"Kris, calm down." Kai told him.

"Easy for you to say!" Kris shouted at him.

"His pelvic is fractured, isn't it?"

Tao nodded his head. "He's not being so helpful by screaming like this!"

"Kris, you should calm down to heal." Kai advised him. Sehun's father brought some injection before injecting it into Kris' arm.

"If he's not going to calm down, then this should do." Sehun's father said and instantly, Kris' limbs fell weak as he lost his consciousness.

"This was not the welcome party I expected but wooh, it's exciting!" Chanyeol cooed.

"What happened?" Kai asked Tao.

"The other pack, Tan's pack. They attacked again during roll time. They just want this territory. But Kris denied it of course. So they ambushed him. Luckily, he's a golden fur. So, he was powerful enough to escape." Tao explained.

"What's wrong with them? Why this sudden attack?"

"I don't know. Because of you maybe?" now Sehun recalled Tao. He was that arrogant guy who challenged Kai last time and spoke mostly for his pack.

Kai frowned. "It can't be because of me."

"They're all afraid of you, Kai. Kris is strong, yes. But you both guaranteed safety for the pack. And then you left him to take care of everything." Tao got onto his feet. "I'll come see him later. Come on, Kyungsoo."

They walked passed Sehun and Chanyeol. Kyungsoo glared at Chanyeol a lot harder than he scowled at Sehun.

Kai and Sehun's father helped to lift Kris up to the couch. "Where's hyung?" Kai asked Sehun's dad.

"He's at your house."

"Sehun." his mother called. "Jae!" she tried to smile but it was obvious that she was upset about Kris. Jae reached his arms out to go to her and Sehun handed him to his mother before turning to Kai.

"What's going on, Kai?" he asked worriedly.

"I don't know." Kai sighed. "For now, let's just rest until Kris comes around. Then he'll be able to explain more."

They rested a bit before turning up in the dining room to grab some tea time. Everyone seemed sad and Sehun couldn't bring himself to smile either after watching his brother in pain like that. Sure, he didn't comprehend a lot about wolves but it didn't mean he can't understand their pain.

Jae sat on Sehun's laps, eating his mashed baby food obediently.

"We have to do something, Kai. I didn't expect this to happen." Sehun's father said. "I'd talk to your father but he's still pissed about you and Sehun."

"I'll talk to him later." Kai assured him. "Let's wait for Kris to recover. He's still the alpha. You should listen to him."

"We. Kai." Sehun's mother corrected. "You are still part of this pack. No one can deny that."

"No, I was kicked out of the pack because of its stupid, nonsensical rules."

Sehun hung his head, trying to focus on feeding the baby.

That was when Baekhyun walked into the dining room.

Chanyeol gasped loudly. "Jesus, you're fat!" he shouted, holding a palm to his chest pretending to be shock. Sure, Baekhyun's tummy was bloated but Chanyeol was over-exaggerating.

Baekhyun slapped the back of Chanyeol's head and headed straight to Jae. "Baby!" he screeched and took Jae off Sehun's laps. "How are you, Jae Jae?" he kissed the baby's cheek.

"Not as fat as you are obviously." Chanyeol muttered quietly, grinning.

"Sehunah, how are you?" Baekhyun smiled down at him.

"I'm good, hyung. By the way, did you know about Kris?"

"I didn't ask him to go on rounding today. Serves him right. I actually told him to make me waffles. I shall slap some sense into him later."

Sehun cringed to his comment. How can he be so carefree like this?

"So, Giant slash Big Ears, what's up with you? You're hangin around here often." Baekhyun remarked.

"Well, I for one, admire your pretty face and cute attitude. Wanna marry me?"

Chanyeol smirked at him.

"I'll let Kris know about this."

"Ah.. please don't. I was kidding."

Sehun was actually glad for Chanyeol's presence there.

Even by evening, Kris hadn't come around. Sehun constantly sat on the couch next to the one his brother was lying on, staring at him.

"Sehun?" Kai called.

"Hm?"

"Jae's not sleeping."

"Ask Chanyeol."

"Chanyeol's not his parent."

"Well you are."

"Jae hates me. So yeah."

Sehun didn't take his eyes off Kris nonetheless.

"Hey." he felt Kai's warm hand caress his shoulder from behind. "He'll be fine."

"You've been like this too. When would this end, Kai? Is everyone gonna keep getting hurt?"

"No. I promise you, I will do what I can to protect your family and mine."

Sehun got onto his feet and walked up to his room where he found Jae crawling lamely on the floor. He hadn't mastered it and kept tumbling over but Sehun found it cute. "Come here, sweetie." he picked Jae up and gave him to Kai.

"You put him to sleep. I'll be here."

"Why me? Can I have some cough syrup?"

"Stop kidding, Kai." he sat on the bed and Kai took his place next to him.

"Alright. Sleep baby."

But the baby had every other idea than to sleep right now. At first, he clapped his tiny hands onto Kai's chest, sitting on Kai's stomach. Then he crawled down from Kai and took Kai's hand before he started chewing Kai's index finger mostly with his gums.

"I swear to god, that hurts more than anything. His teeth are like razors." Kai murmured.

"What about the other pack?" Sehun asked suddenly.

"It's not your concern, Sehun. So stop worrying."

Jae dropped Kai's hand down and crawled over to Sehun. Sehun lifted him up and sitted him on his stomach. Instantly, the baby smashed his face onto Sehun's chest and the next thing Sehun knew, he was asleep.

"Biased." Kai hissed.

Sehun grabbed Kai's collar and pulled him close. Kai smirked and knowingly kissed him.

"I thought you didn't want me to touch you." Kai said.

"I-" he was cut off by the knocking on the door.

"Guys!" Chanyeol screeched. "It's Sehun's hot sister!" Sehun turned back to see Kai and Kai was frowning. Of course he could sense her now.

They climbed back down after laying the baby on the bed and found Nana at the doorstep. She looked different. Sehun knew she hadn't been home for a while now. With her, there was another guy.

"What scene are you intending to create now, Nana?" Sehun's father asked.

"Me?" she laughed. "I'm not intending to create any scene, pa. But you should know when to stop lying to all of us."

"Nana, speak clearly." Sehun's mother said.

"Sehun." Nana called suddenly, smirking at him. "Did you know what our parents.. oh MY parents did? Do you know why you're actually here? Have you never found it suspicious? A wolf family taking in a pathetic human? I think your brother can give you those answers."

"Sehun." the boy standing beside Nana called.

"Uh.." Sehun whispered out, unable to understand anything.

"Nana..." her mother exhaled.

"Sehun is about to hate all of you, ma. And the whole existence of wolf maybe." she snorted.

"And here I thought, it will be rainbows and sunshine in this house." Chanyeol whispered to Sehun.

"This is Luhan. I had to track down Sehun's whole background to find him."

Nana said. "Go ahead, Luhan. Greet your brother."

Sehun started to pant slightly. "Brother?" he breathed out. "I thought I was an orphan."

"That's what my parents made you believe." Nana smirked.

"Nana, why are you doing this?" her mother's asked through her gritted teeth.

"Because Sehunnie deserves to know the truth."

"Sehun." Luhan called. "Our parents died. I was taken away by our uncle while you.. we couldn't find you."

"No. I have been in the orphanage since I was a baby." Sehun opposed.

"Do you even know how our parents died? You were in the car when the wolves attacked. The case was simply solved because everyone thought that our parents were attacked by wild animals. But no ordinary wolf would be able to scarce bodies like that. I've known it forever. And when your sister showed up, it proved my theories. But I guess the cops wouldn't believe such things."

"I'll tell the rest." Sehun's mother sighed. "We found you, Sehun. We had to bring you away so that you wouldn't be attacked. It wasn't one of our pack who killed them. It's true that some wolves see humans as nothing but a playtoy. And there are packs who hunts for fun. But it's not our fault and neither was it yours. So we brought you to the orphanage and handed you to them and said that we found you on our doorsteps because they would suspect us if we told them that we took you away from the spot your parents died. And for years, all that your father and I could think about was you. That little scared baby in the

car. So we finally decided that we would be able to protect you even if you were a human. We brought you into the family but we were still scared which was why we sent you away to study in a boarding school."

"That doesn't justify anything." Luhan said. "Your kind killed our parents. Your kind took my brother away from me. And you've been lying all this while to him."

"We wanted to protect him. We wanted him to have a happy life. Because he was that one baby that caught our eyes." Sehun's mother shot back.

"If I were Sehun, I wouldn't forgive for trying to defend your own kind but hide the truth from him." Nana said. "Plus, you even made him parent a wolf's child. He must be so disgusted."

"Sehun, they aren't your family. Your real name isn't even Sehun." Luhan uttered.

"Enough." Sehun let out. "You can't just come here and tell me that you're my brother. For all my life, they have been here for me. And I'm willing to believe them."

"Are you serious? These animals who killed our parents?" Luhan grimaced.

"You know nothing about them. If my mother says that her pack didn't do it, then I trust her."

"Well, this sucks." Nana scoffed. "Sehun, you're not a wolf. You don't have to

be so self-sacrificing. Wolves will only keep on hurting the ones you love."

"You're forgetting that my child is a wolf, noona. There is no way I would hate him. So stop trying. I'm glad you found my brother, if he is really my brother, but he has no work here. So leave."

"Sehun." Luhan breathed. "For so long, I've been hoping to meet my baby brother. Please."

"I'm not going anywhere with you."

"Then can you let me stay? For a few days. With you."

The idea actually tempted Sehun. He was more surprised than he was willing to show and his brother showing up out of nowhere meant that Sehun still had a family.

"Of course." Sehun's mother said. "You can stay as long as you want. But you must respect Sehun's decision."

Luhan bit his lip and scowled. "I want my brother. But if he insists on staying with these murderers then I can't oppose."

"How much did I actually miss?" Kris asked, leaning against the living room's doorframe, arms crossed at his chest.

"Only the fact that Sehun's brother came back. And your sister is making a huge scene over here." Baekhyun told him.

"Brother?" Kris scoffed. "Who? Him? Are you sure it's not his 'sister'?" he

snickered.

"Kris, we need to talk." Kai told him.

"Yeah yeah. First let's settle this." Kris stomped to Luhan and stood right before him. Luhan looked tiny with Kris near him. "You're not his brother. I am. I claim every brother right over here. So you can stay. But if I catch you doing anything funny like brainwashing him and shit, I'll break your neck, of course after transforming into a wolf. Don't step out of this house until we say so because my stupid sister has no mind to protect our secrets. If any of us find you giving our secrets away, you're dead the next minute. Capiche?"

Luhan only glared at him.

"Oh. And we have babies in the house. So keep your sorry ass quiet." Kris spat and turned around before striding up the stairs. Baekhyun quickly followed behind.

Sehun smiled lightly. He always loved how Kris protected him.

Sehun's mother sighed. "You are welcomed to stay here because you are Sehun's brother. I know you will change your notions about wolves soon after mingling with us."

"We'll see." Luhan muttered and came up to Sehun before giving him a polite hug. "I missed you. I used to play with you when you were a baby. Of course, then you didn't know anything." Luhan whispered and Sehun could tell that he was smiling.

"They are my family." Sehun pulled back. "So if you wanna be one them, then I can consider you being my brother."

Luhan was smiling fully now. "Glad to see that you're alive, brother."

"I'm meeting a lot of pretty people after getting to know you, Sehun." Chanyeol mumbled.

"Enough foreplay for one night." Kai called out. "Sehun, come to bed."

"Nana, are you coming in?" her father asked. She didn't say anything and turned around before weaving her way away from the house. "I wish that girl could handle disappointment better." he sighed. "Now, Luhan. We are all friends. So we wouldn't hurt you. Sehun, can you show him the guest room?"

Sehun nodded even if he still couldn't digest this whole situation well. His brother was right here. The family Sehun yearned for. But Sehun felt like Luhan was nobody to him. Maybe it was because he had a family now. His real family.

"Can we talk?" Luhan asked as Sehun led the way up the stairs with Chanyeol and Kai tagging along.

"Not anymore. You're creating enough problem as it is." Kai replied instead of Sehun. "Save everything for tomorrow."

Sehun brought Luhan to Nana's room since it was the only vacant room for now. "You can sleep here. Did you bring any clothes?" Sehun asked.

"I wasn't planning to stay actually. I thought you'd come along. So that's a no."

"I'll lend you mine tomorrow." Sehun said.

"Who is this?" Luhan asked pointing at Kai who was standing at the doorstep of the room.

"My..." Sehun didn't know how he should introduce Kai.

"Another brother?" Luhan offered.

"No. I'm his child's father." Kai called out from the door. "You might wanna shut up and go to sleep before either Kris or I bite your head off."

"We'll talk about everything tomorrow." Sehun promised and walked out of the room. "You don't have to be so harsh." he told Kai.

"He called us murderers. I'm being considerate tonight." Kai snorted and pulled Sehun towards their room. "I'm guessing you're not gonna let me sleep tonight."

"Do you wanna sleep?" Sehun asked with a shocked tone. "I just found out about my parents. And my brother. I am holding all of my emotions in."

"Sehun! Chanyeol called from Kris' room.

"Sehun, come here." Kris was out of his room too with Baekhyun by his side. Sehun sighed and walked up to them. "Don't get too confused. We can't believe if it's really your brother."

"But I can totally see the resemblance." Chanyeol remarked.

"Well, I can see the total resemblance between you and giraffes. Does that mean you're brothers?" Baekhyun shot at Chanyeol.

"Point. I investigated and I found out that Baekhyun is not related in anyway to a Chihuahua." Chanyeol retorted.

"Guys." Kris uttered. "Anyway, welcome home." he gave Sehun a good squeeze. "I'm proud that you stayed by our side." he smiled.

"You guys are my family." Sehun replied with a faint smile.

"So, since your brother is here too," Baekhyun started, "we should have the wedding."

"Whose wedding?"

"Yours."

"Huh? When did I say anything about a wedding?"

"Kai had already told me about his intentions. So, we were discussing about a small wedding. Wouldn't you want that?"

"Give me a second." Sehun turned around from them, starting towards his room. "I'll be right back after killing him."

Kai did propose but a wedding sounded absurd, especially given the circumstances going on right now.

"Hey, you okay?" Kai asked with his sleepy voice around 3 am. Sehun hadn't slept at all, thinking about all the crazy things that was going on in his life. Maybe his life would have been peaceful if he hadn't got involved with Kai. Maybe if he went with Luhan now, all his problems and worried will be solved. "Sehun?" Kai called in his husky voice and Sehun felt his palm caress his arm.

"I'm fine. Just not sleepy." Sehun muttered, not bothering to turn around to face Kai.

"Sehun, so what if your brother came back? You yourself said that it doesn't matter."

"That's not what I'm worried about, Kai." he sat up. "What happened with Kris today?"

Kai frowned. "I haven't talked to him yet."

"Because you already know what's going on. Tell me, Kai."

"It's nothing, Sehun. I promised you that I wouldn't hurt you in any way."

"But you want to help your pack, don't you? I keep tying you down."

"Why are you pouting for that? I got kicked out. So, don't worry."

"We both know they will accept you back because you worth too much."

"What do you want me to do?"

Sehun shut his mouth and looked away, frowning.

Kai pushed himself up with one elbow. The baby was sleeping between them even if Sehun's parents had already made a perfect baby corner in the room, complete with a lavish baby cot and stuffed toys. "Sehun, it hurts me to watch them get hurt. But you are more-"

"Help them."

"What?"

"Do what you must."

"Are you serious?"

"But promise me that you will come back home to me and Jae."

Kai smiled and held a side of Sehun's head to pull him down before kissing his forehead. "Always."

"Good morning! Good morning! Park Chanyeol is here, so your sorrows will soon be gone." Chanyeol announced as he walked into the dining room for breakfast.

"So will our eardrums." Kris scoffed.

"So, where's the pretty boy?" he asked as he took his seat. Sehun's parents weren't there. It was just Sehun, Baekhyun, Kris and Chanyeol. Kai was still sleeping with the baby.

"Present." Baekhyun raised his hand.

"I wasn't talking about you. I was talking about Sehun's brother. Wow, you gotta admit, they have such perfect genes."

Sehun rolled his eyes. "What are you doing today, hyung?" he asked Chanyeol.

"Uh.. I was thinking about taking a stroll in the forest."

"The forest?" Sehun grimaced.

Kris snickered. "So you don't know about Kyungsoo marking Chanyeol."

"What? Kyungsoo? The one from yesterday?"

Chanyeol was blushing and it was so unlike him. "He didn't 'mark' me for godsake. He just bit me."

"That's marking." Kris said.

"Hyung." Sehun called, worried. A wolf and human? He knew how difficult it would turn out to be.

"Don't worry, Sehunah. I'm just looking to be friends with him." Chanyeol assured him. "Anyway, the wedding!" he changed the topic.

"Yes, the wedding." Sehun's mother said as she walked into the room. Sehun lowered his head.

"I don't want any wedding. Not in this situation." Sehun muttered.

"Sehun, we all don't know what might happen tomorrow." she sat down on her usual spot.

"Your mother's right." Sehun's father said. "It would be nice to have some nice event going around. Baekhyun's not going give birth for another couple of months. So why don't we have the wedding now?"

"What do you mean now, pa? What about my brother?"

"It's the best way to show him that we are not as cruel as he thinks." the mother

stated. "That we also embrace love and family."

"How about next month?" Kris suggested.

"No, sooner." Baekhyun cut in.

"Why are you the ban of my existence?"

"Because you're irritating."

"Guys." Sehun interrupted. "Do you think Kai would really want this?"

"He's the one who's all 'I wanna wed him' all the time." Baekhyun said. "Finish it off, Sehun. If he wants to marry you, then what's the harm?"

Sehun's stomach clenched. Marry? What did that even mean in this age? But if Kai wanted to seriously tie it with Sehun, then Sehun would love to do it as well.

"I should go check on Jae. Kai might be strangling him." Sehun murmured and got up from his chair.

"Then it's settled. We'll hold the wedding next week." Sehun's father said and Sehun sighed. It wasn't like he didn't want it, but he was nervous just like anyone else would have been.

He climbed back up to his room and saw the door opened. He stepped in, only to see Luhan sitting on the bed's edge with the baby on his laps. Kai was standing beside him, glaring at Luhan.

"What are you doing?" Sehun asked as he approached them.

"Oh, good morning, Sehun." Luhan smiled at him. "He's yours?"

"No. He was born to me and Madonna." Kai mumbled, rolling his eyes. "I didn't give him the baby but he just barged in and took Jae."

"I'm sorry. I just like babies so much. And he's my nephew."

Sehun noticed the baby pushing Luhan's chest like he didn't want Luhan to carry him. "Give the baby." Sehun asked.

"Hold on. Please." Luhan begged. "Anyway, since I didn't bring any stuff to stay over, shall we go shopping? You, me and Kai?"

Kai? Now he called Kai by his name? Sehun scowled.

The baby broke into tears, screaming loudly, reaching his arms out to Kai who was standing nearby. Kai hurried to him and took him from Luhan's hands. Jae grabbed onto Kai's t-shirt collar and pressed his face on his shoulder, crying hard.

"Here." Sehun grabbed a shirt from his closet and tossed it to Luhan. "We can go later. For now, go and wash up."

"Okay." Luhan stood up and grinned at Sehun. He turned back to Jae and caressed the baby's head but Sehun totally noticed his other hand which brushed Kai's abdomen before he walked out of the room. Then Jae stopped crying.

Kai was still scowling at the door even after Luhan had left. "He has some bad

auras." Kai muttered, cuddling with Jae. So, basically for Jae it was, Luhan < Kai < Chanyeol < Baekhyun < Kris < Sehun. The thought made Sehun smile. He was biased.

"What do you mean?" Sehun asked, taking Jae into his arms.

"I don't know. Golden furs can sometimes pick up people's auras."

"Really? What aura do I have?"

"I don't know. I can never pick up yours or Jae's. But his, it feels.. bad."

"Well, he is my brother, Kai. So don't talk bad about him."

"What? I thought you don't like him."

"I'm gonna feed Jae. Come down."

"So, you think they'll listen to me?" Kai raised his eyebrow when Kris said that he should talk to the other pack.

"No. But they're scared of you and your craziness." Kris shrugged.

"Fine. I'll try. As long as they don't know that I'm kicked out of the pack."

"I'm the alpha. So what I say stands. And I say you're still part of the pack."

"How can I join this pack of yours?" Chanyeol crossed.

"We could eat you. That you'll be part of us." Baekhyun suggested. "Well, at least until you come out as shit again."

"Dude, I'm this close to hitting you."

"You wouldn't dare."

"You're right."

"It'll be fine if we could settle this before the wedding." Kris continued.

Kai smirked. "Wedding." he repeated. "Just a simple wedding in front of the house?"

"Beautiful wedding." Baekhyun corrected. "Though I don't think mom and dad would be coming even if they live feets away."

"They will. I'll talk to them."

"Hi." Luhan entered the living room.

"Here comes trouble." Baekhyun muttered.

"So, Kris. Right?" he called. "I need to buy some things for me. Can I go?"

"What things?" Kris asked.

"Clothes and stuff."

"I'll bring him." Kai offered and Jae who was sitting on Sehun's laps next to Kai vomited onto Kai's thighs. "Jesus! Jae!" Kai stood up and Jae smiled at Sehun.

"Good boy." Sehun kissed the baby's head. "I'll come along."

"Awesome! Baby Jae and uncle Chanyeol can have some play time together."

Chanyeol smiled widely.

"Why are you glaring at me from just now?" Kai asked as they walked into the departmental store.

"Why are you suddenly so nice to him?" Sehun jerked his chin towards Luhan's direction who was purchasing some clothes.

"What do you mean why? You told me to not to talk bad about your brother and now I wanna please you. Jeez, Sehun, tell me properly what you actually want."

Sehun couldn't stop scowling but he knew what he wanted. "Squash pancakes."

"What?" Kai raised his eyebrow.

"I haven't ate them in a while. So I want them."

Kai sighed. "Fine. Wait here." he walked out of the store as Sehun waited for Luhan.

"I want to buy something for Jae." Luhan said as he approached Sehun.

"Jae is also a wolf... hyung." Sehun said. "I thought you loathe wolves."

"But he's just a baby. He might turn into one of those monsters one day but for now, he's my nephew." Luhan smiled. "So what does he like?"

"I don't know." Sehun turned around to walk out of the store.

"How come you don't know? Would Kai know? He does seem like the parent type, doesn't he?"

"There's nothing that Kai would know about babies except to cuddle with them."

"Now, that's not very nice."

Sehun didn't bother to entertain Luhan anymore.

"Does he like plushies?" Luhan asked and then Kai came back.

"Here." he shoved the pancakes onto Sehun's abdomen. "Your disgusting pancakes." he kissed Sehun's temple.

"Ew. Those are disgusting." Luhan remarked. "So, Kai. I was wondering what to get for your baby. Any idea?"

Kai eyed him with a look before pulling Sehun away back to the car that Kris had loaned.

They went back home when Luhan had bought everything that he needed and Kris came up to the doorstep.

"Kai, can you come with me?" Kris asked.

"Why?"

But Kris didn't answer as he stepped out of the house, heading towards the forest.

"Go in." Kai muttered to Sehun before trailing Kris behind.

"Where are they going?" Luhan asked.

"They didn't tell me." Sehun mumbled in his mouth and walked into the house, walking straight to his room to check on Jae. Baekhyun and Chanyeol were sitting on the bed, Baekhyun with the phone in his hand and Chanyeol with the baby. "Did he bother you too much?"

"Who? This angel? Never!" Chanyeol replied a tad dramatically.

"Sehun, choose which suit you want so that I can order them." Baekhyun said, facing the phone screen in Sehun's way.

"Suit for?"

"Mission to save the world, join the Avengers. Why else?! Your wedding."

"Oh.. Anything you like."

"Don't trust him on that. He might get you a tutu." Chanyeol remarked and earned a slap on the back of his head from Baekhyun. The baby giggled when Chanyeol moaned in pain. "No violence with kids around please."

"Come on. He should drink his milk." Sehun said and reached out to take Jae into his arms.

"He looks a lot like Kai." Luhan said suddenly and Sehun hadn't realized he was there.

"Really? I thought he looked like Morgan Freeman." Baekhyun mocked with a really sarcastic smile.

"Jokes aside. What wedding are we talking about?"

"Sehun and Kai's." Chanyeol answered.

"What?" Luhan grimaced. "So he's not your husband? Just boyfriend who got you pregnant?"

"Dude, you don't know half of the story in Sehun's life. So refrain your comments." Baekhyun said.

"No, but it's absurd. You guys already have a baby and you wanna marry now? Doesn't that sound desperate as it is? I mean Sehun, you're 19 and you already have a baby in your hands. I managed to get into a respectable college at your age."

"Where's Kai?" Chanyeol changed the topic.

"Out. With Kris." Sehun muttered as Jae touched all over Sehun's face. "He's hungry." he walked out of there before he could be more embarrassed by Luhan.

Kai came back home after midnight, all filthy and muddy.

"What happened?" Sehun gasped quietly, careful not to wake Jae up.

"We were talking." Kai shed his clothes before heading to the bathroom.

"You talk, rolling on the ground?"

"I'll tell you everything when I come to bed, okay?"

So Sehun waited. Kai sighed loudly when he finally got into the bed, all cleaned and tired.

"We were talking and then the other pack got angry and attacked Kris so I helped. That's all."

Sehun's mouth fell opened. "That's all? How can it be that's all? What were you talking about?"

"Dominance. They want the territory."

"Can't we just give them?"

"It's not in our nature to give in, Sehun. We fought to get this territory and now it's their turn to fight and we'll defend. This is home. Where would we go if not here?" that was a point. This was home. At least for Sehun, home was wherever Kai and Jae were.

Kai turned to the baby and stroked his head. "He was waiting." Sehun whispered.

"I know. I could feel him."

"Kai, promise me you wouldn't get hurt."

"Sehun, I wouldn't let you get hurt."

"It's not the same thing."

Kai brushed his lips the baby's forehead. "He's a tough nut to crack. He always acts so tough with me."

"He's a wolf. He wouldn't want to seem weak in front of another golden fur."

Sehun said, smiling slightly.

"But when I feel him as a wolf, his heart is so pure. He loves both of us too much." Sehun smiled again to Kai's words. "So we should make more like him."

"Shut up and go to sleep."

Sehun woke up suddenly in the middle of the night when Jae started crying.

"Kai?" Sehun called but Kai wasn't in bed. He forced himself to get up so that

he could go and fetch Jae some milk since he usually woke up at night like this when he was hungry.

He opened the room's door only to see Luhan and Kai standing in front of Luhan's room. His hands was clutched around Kai's t-shirt at the front and he was smirking up at Kai as Kai was scowling at him.

"Kai?" Sehun called and Kai's eyes darted to him before Luhan released Kai's shirt.

"Sehun." Luhan said but he was having a straight face.

"What's going on?"

Kai just stomped back to the room, shoving passed Sehun and cradled the

crying baby as Sehun turned back to face Luhan.

"Nothing. I just told him how he ruined your life." Luhan called out from his room's doorstep.

"What do you mean?"

"He's the reason your whole life is upside down, right?"

"How would you know that?!" Sehun raised his voice, starting to lose his temper. "You don't know anything about what happened!"

"Oh really? You have a baby at this age. Who would want that unless it was a mistake?"

Sehun shut his mouth, unable to bring a word out. How could he say that his baby was a mistake?

"Sehun, I'm not blaming your baby for anything. Kai thinks he's doing you a favor but he's the reason you've lost your life."

"I don't want to talk about this." Sehun muttered and turned into the room. Kai had already put the baby back to sleep but was still scowling. Sehun closed the door behind him and walked to Kai. "Kai."

"He's not wrong, you know." Kai said without making eye contact.

"He is wrong."

"If even he thinks that way, don't you, Sehun? I forced you into this life. I

caused everything and now you can't live your dream."

"My dream? Kai, Luhan is just saying this so that he can make you, a wolf, look like the bad person. I would never blame you for anything. I wanted you, I wanted the baby. And I don't regret anything."

"Come here."

Sehun got into the bed and lied down next to Kai. "I love you, Kai."

"I love you, too." he hugged Sehun and tucked him into sleep.

Sehun woke up to Kai kissing his neck on top of Sehun. "What are you doing?"

Sehun mumbled sleepily.

"I missed you." Kai breathed onto Sehun's neck and kissed along his jawline.

Sehun glanced over to the baby who was awake and was lying down on the bed, fiddling with his plushie, biting the plushie's ear.

"Jae's awake. Let go."

"He won't bother."

"He-" Sehun was cut off when Kai blocked his mouth with his. Sehun was barely awake and Kai was kissing him this hard so early in the morning.

Kai pulled back suddenly when Jae started crawling to him and pounded his fist on Kai's hand which was next to Sehun's head. "What is he doing?" Kai asked and got off Sehun before carrying the baby into his arms. Jae reached his arms out to Sehun.

"Attracting my attention." Sehun smirked and took the baby.

"Sehun, about last night."

"I don't care, Kai. I don't care about what people say." he pressed his lips onto Kai's.

"You sure?"

"Always."

A couple of days passed and Luhan was finally starting to mingle with everyone in the house except Kris who seemed to resent him too much.

"Can we go out? Just the both of us?" Luhan asked Sehun when Kai was being measured for the wedding suit by the designer, courtesy of Baekhyun in Sehun's room.

"Why?" Chanyeol asked, wiping the baby with the towel since Jae was just bathed. "You shouldn't test Kris' wrath, I warn you. The only person who can get under his skin is this fatso." he jerked his chin to Baekhyun who snatched the baby's towel and started drying Jae.

"Fatso? Don't you dare touch my baby when it comes out." Baekhyun hissed at him.

"If Jae wasn't related to your baby, would you guys actually get him married to her?" Luhan asked.

"That's his choice to make." Sehun told Luhan who was sitting on the bedside table.

"What was your choice, Sehun?"

Sehun didn't answer as the designer finished with Kai and called Sehun for his turn. The designer measured Sehun's arm length first as Kai took his seat on the bed, leaning against the headboard.

Chanyeol draped the towel over Jae's head so now the baby looked like he had a towel veil behind him. The baby was sitting naked, beating the bed even if there was nothing.

"Chanyeol!" Baekhyun suddenly shouted. "Get off me!" Chanyeol had a side of his face pressed against Baekhyun's bloated tummy.

"Shh. I'm listening." Chanyeol whispered.

"Don't get near my baby. You'll infect him with your stupidity." Baekhyun shoved Chanyeol's head off and they engaged into another sassy conversation. But Sehun kept his eyes focused on Luhan who was smiling at Kai who was staring at the baby.

"Hey." Luhan said in a low voice as Chanyeol and Baekhyun's banter went on. Kai turned to face him. "I'm sorry about the other night. I didn't actually wanted to sound so rude but I was just worried about Sehun."

"No worries." Kai muttered blankly and turned his gaze to Jae who had started to suck his fingers.

"So then." Luhan took Kai's hand and held it, smiling faintly. Kai turned to glare at him. The designer was taking Sehun's waist measurement now. "No hard feelings?"

Kai pulled his hand back. "Whatever you want."

Sehun frowned.

Jae let the towel fall off his head as he crawled to Kai and pressed his palms onto Kai's stomach asking him to carry him. Kai lifted the baby up and placed him on the baby's stomach against Kai's chest. Jae's eyes blinked a few times

before he fell asleep, still unclothed.

"He's adorable." Luhan muttered. "He looks like you."

"You think?" Kai smiled.

"Sehun." Kris peered into the room.

"What are you doing home?" Baekhyun asked.

"I missed my baby but I actually found someone on the way who wanted to talk to Sehun."

Sehun glanced over Kris' shoulder and found Nana standing.

"Noona?" Sehun let out. "Excuse me." he told the designer and walked out of the room. "Noona."

"I'll let you guys talk." Kris walked into the room as Nana stepped to the staircase.

"Noona." Sehun called again.

"Heard about your wedding." Nana said, turning around to face Sehun.

"I am." Sehun admitted shyly. "And I want you to be here, noona."

"Me?" she scoffed. "That's heavy, Sehunah. Your marrying my ex-husband."

Sehun bit his lower lip. "I know. But I would still want my sister to be here. Don't stay away from your home, noona. I have never seen you any less than

my own sister."

"I am not your real sister. Your real brother is in there. And Sehun.." she smiled, shaking her head a little. "Do you know how pathetic you are? He was already married to me. Whether you like it or not, I was his legal wife. You're just a second-hand that he couldn't get rid of."

"Please don't do this. I want us to be a family again, noona."

"After you snatched my husband away because of your scandalous bastard son? I don't think so. But I'll be there at your wedding. Just to see how Kai weds you, the same as he did with me or even more sadly. I hope you will go through what I did when you stole him away from me. What goes around, comes around, brother."

"Hyung!" Sehun screeched when he saw Chanyeol walking into the house with

a red cheek. It was so red that it could be mistaken for a tomato. Kai was smiling beside Chanyeol as he sauntered into the house. "What the hell happened?" the last thing Sehun knew was that Kai and Baekhyun invited Chanyeol to follow them to the forest.

"I fell." Chanyeol said but Sehun could tell that it was a lie.

"Fell?" Baekhyun laughed so hard. "He got slapped hard for flirting with Kyungsoo."

"Huh?" Sehun asked.

"Yeah, instead of looking around the forest, he was making goo-goo eyes at Kyungsoo whom we bumped into accidentally." Baekhyun literally couldn't stop laughing.

"And Kyungsoo slapped him." Kai added in. "It was actually quite a funny scene."

"Are you okay?" Sehun caressed Chanyeol's abused cheek and the older flinched hard.

"Jesus, that boy has some serious anger management issues." Chanyeol spat but his usual mock face was still on. "I'm gonna teach him a lesson, alright."

"Yeah right." Baekhyun scoffed. "You. He would have your head in his hands before you could even try."

Kai pulled Sehun away while Chanyeol and Baekhyun engaged into another

bicker. "Where's Jae?" Kai asked after kissing Sehun's temple.

"With ma in her room."

"And your brother?"

"In his room because Kris hyung just yelled at him for walking around the house."

Kai smirked and Sehun leaned in to kiss his cheek. "Did you and Kris sort things out yet? With the other pack?"

"We promised to meet up again in another three days."

"After the wedding?" which was being held the day after tomorrow.

Kai climbed up the stairs and Sehun followed behind. "Kai." Luhan suddenly called at the top of the staircase. Kai's eyes darted to him instantly. "Can I talk to you for a moment?"

Kai eyed Sehun for a quick second and walked over to Luhan. Luhan grabbed Kai's forearm and pulled him into his room. Sehun just sighed and headed to his mother's room because he didn't want to make a big fuss over Luhan anymore. For all that mattered, Sehun believed in Kai.

"He kicked!" Chanyeol exclaimed as he had a side of his face pressed onto Baekhyun's stomach. He used to do this all the time when Sehun was pregnant. Sehun smiled thinking about how good of a father Chanyeol would be.

"It's a she." Kris murmured next to Baekhyun on the couch.

"How would you know that?" Luhan asked and this was the second time he was actually hanging out with everyone after dinner.

"Because we checked, duh." Baekhyun said.

"Awesome. Then I can marry her." Chanyeol snickered.

"Not a chance." Kris opposed. "Everything's set for the wedding. I'm actually quite excited to be Kai's best man."

"And I am proud to be Sehun's best man." Chanyeol said. Sehun wasn't allowed to step out of the house so that he wouldn't see the wedding altar and all.

"He's gonna throw up, Kai." Sehun warned when Kai bounced Jae up and down on his laps after feeding the baby some milk. Jae had a drop of milk still clinging on his bottom lip as giggled to Kai playing with him. Sehun would never get used to the baby's cuteness and he was the best thing that had ever happened to Sehun.

"We invited the whole pack." Baekhyun said.

"What? Wouldn't that be trouble?" Sehun frowned. "I mean.. I'm not exactly their favorite."

"Which is why we need to show them how much of a family you are."

"Wait, I have a doubt." Chanyeol crossed. "Would your baby be as small as you or as huge as Kris? I mean you guys are like total opposite. Kris would have to carry both of you."

"Go to sleep, Chanyeol." Kris ordered.

Chanyeol came up with some sassy comment but Sehun was distracted by Luhan who had his eyes fixated on either Kai or the baby, Sehun wasn't sure.

"Sehun? What's wrong?" Kai woke up from his sleep and sleepily attended the crying Sehun. Sehun was sitting up on his bed, crying his eyeballs out. "God, what's wrong? Why are you crying like this?"

"You will scold me." Sehun wept, wiping the flowing tears off his cheek.

"No, I won't scold you for godsake. Hey, baby, what is it?"

Sehun hugged Kai and buried his face into Kai's shoulder. "I want squash pancake."

"Sehun!"

"Don't yell." he cried onto Kai's shoulder. He had no idea why he was crying but he just woke up sobbing, all teared up.

"Do you know what time it is? Where would I get those pancakes at this time?"

Kai stroked Sehun's hair regardless of Sehun's nonsense.

"Make me some."

"I don't know how to."

"Please." Sehun kissed Kai's neck while crying.

So Kai tried. It was past 3 am and Kai was frying pancakes.

Sehun sat on top of the dining table with his legs crossed as he stuffed the squash pancakes Kai mad while Kai sat on the chair, head resting on Sehun's laps. He was probably asleep. Sehun smiled down at him and ran his fingers through Kai's hair while eating on the other.

In another day, they will be married and Sehun wanted this more than anything now.

"Kai?" he woke Kai up. "Go and sleep. I'll wash up."

"Okay." Kai stood up and walked lazily out of the dining room.

"Oh god! You scared me!" Luhan suddenly shouted when Kai was at the door.

Kai ignored him and walked away. "What are you doing?" Luhan asked Sehun.

"I couldn't sleep. Like at all."

"Me neither." Sehun smiled.

"So, you're getting married huh?" Luhan sat on the chair Kai was sitting on.

Sehun nodded and blushed a little.

"I'm happy for you. At least now, you have some kind of insurance. But are you sure you want this?"

"Yes."

"Then yeah, I am happy for you." Luhan grinned up at Sehun.

While everyone else were too busy for the wedding tomorrow, both Baekhyun and Sehun's mother forced Sehun and Kai to stay, locked up in their room so that they kept their faces fresh for tomorrow. The priest came by for a brief moment for the vow rehearsal and it was Sehun who had problem with

understanding the marriage procedure since Kai had already gone through all this. But it was the fun part. Sehun loved all the little details of the wedding. But he had no idea about what was going downstairs. Even food was delivered to the room and he can only blame Baekhyun for all this.

"We're getting married tomorrow." Sehun told Kai. He was lying on top of Kai's back as Kai was lying down on his stomach with the baby laid below Kai's face on the bed. Kai kept blowing on the baby's stomach causing Jae to giggle so loud.

"I know." Kai muttered and blew one more time on Jae's tummy. Sehun buried his face in Kai's hair at the back of his head.

"We'll be married by this time tomorrow."

"Probably doing something else too." Sehun could tell Kai was smirking. Tomorrow would be their wedding night too. "I talked to Luhan last night."

"When I went to bed?"

Jae pushed Kai's face away and Kai had to seize both of his little arms to blow more raspberries on his stomach.

"Yes." Sehun leaned down and kissed Kai's cheek. "He was actually listening. Maybe he's not such a bad person, Kai."

"If you say so."

The baby giggled and clutched onto Kai's hair when Kai leaned down to his

stomach.

"Ow ow ow." Kai gasped when Jae pulled at his hair.

"He actually said that he hates guys like you." Sehun snickered.

"Eh? Why? Baby, let go!" Kai pulled his head back.

"In denial all the time."

Kai scoffed. "He's right about that, alright. I'm happy if you're happy, Sehun."

Sehun pressed a side of his face against the back of Kai's head, arms draped over Kai's shoulders and smiled. "I wanna be with you forever."

"You don't have any other choice because I'll keep following you wherever you go."

Sehun sat up on Kai's back. Kai was kissing the baby's plump cheeks now.

"Everywhere?"

"Yeah, everywhere. So don't even think about leaving me. Say papa, baby. Papa.. Pa Pa." Kai told the baby.

"I wonder what they're doing down."

"I hate surprises. So it better be something good since we're stuck in here the whole day."

"We can trust Baekhyun hyung and Chanyeol hyung."

"Papa. Come on. You're so smart at this age why won't you talk?" Say papa.  
Pa.. pa."

"Kai. He'll talk when he wants to."

"No, talk now. Papa."

The baby started to stare at Kai without smiling. Sehun took a good look at the baby and Jae seemed frustrated.

"Papa." Kai repeated.

"Pa." the baby squealed out and giggled. Sehun's jaw dropped and Kai froze altogether. Sehun got off Kai's back and lifted the baby up.

"He just..." Kai breathed.

"You're such a good baby." Sehun brushed his lips on top of the baby's head.

"You look handsome." Sehun's mother commented as Sehun stood in front of the full-length mirror, all clad in his wedding suit. Paper white shirt, grey vest, black coat and pants, silver cufflinks and a sleek black tie. Baekhyun chose the best piece alright. His hair was combed perfectly with gel. His shoes were made from French leather, probably costed more than Sehun could guess. Never in his life Sehun had dressed up like this before.

"Well, I was wrong about Baekhyun's taste." Chanyeol said and smiled.

"Told ya." Baekhyun shot at him. "Now I hope Kris hadn't made a disaster of Kai. I should go and check on him."

As Baekhyun left the room, Luhan walked in, also dressed up neat in a suit. He smiled at Sehun.

"Baekhyun really made me decorate the whole house up yesterday." he commented as he sauntered to Sehun. "You look nice."

"Thanks." Sehun grinned at him. "You look good too."

"We look alike." Luhan snickered. They looked alike. That was true.

"Are you going to cry?" Chanyeol asked Sehun's mother. She slapped lightly across Chanyeol's face.

"Why would I cry and smudge my mascara?"

"It happens in movies." he rubbed his cheek.

"Few more minutes, you'll be married. Sure you wanna do this, Sehun?" Luhan asked in a low voice.

"I'm not gonna turn back now, hyung."

"Well, then. Here's my best wishes. I'll take a look at Kai. I bet he's just as handsome on his second wedding."

"Yo. Talk nice or get out." Chanyeol snapped at Luhan.

"I didn't mean to sound bad." Luhan smiled and got out of there.

Sehun waited a little longer in the room with Chanyeol before the latter was called down. After a few more minutes, Sehun's father came to the room.

"You ready, son?" he asked with a smiley face.

Sehun got off the bed and took a deep breath. "Where's Jae?"

"With your mother. Come on."

His father had a hand pressed onto the small of Sehun's back as he accompanied Sehun down. Sehun couldn't help but gape at the decorations. Flowers, flowers and flowers everywhere. A perfect combination of peach and white flowers of many kinds.

"Whose idea was this?" Sehun asked.

"Who else? Baekhyun and Chanyeol's."

"It's beautiful." the house was empty in terms of people but it was complete with flowery fragrance and pretty white sashes everywhere. Sehun was awe-struck.

His hands were already trembling as his father hooked an arm around Sehun's, guiding him out of the house. A red carpet was spread on the ground from the doorstep to the entrance of the forest. There were many people and Sehun guessed them to be from Kris' pack. All those people were sitted on wooden benches which looked like they were made from twigs. Even the benches were beautiful. The altar had an arch made from intertwined vine-like sticks, smothered with white roses. It felt like Sehun was marrying in the woods. The whole wedding altar was covered in white roses. The guests were all dressed nice in gowns and suits.

"You're nervous?" Sehun's dad whispered as they reached the begining of the aisle. Sehun nodded, considering running back into the house but when he saw Kai smiling at him, perfectly dressed in black suit from head to toe. Kris was standing beside him and Chanyeol on the other side where Sehun would have to stand.

Sehun only kept his eyes on Kai, walking carefully so that he wouldn't trip over his own feet and die out of embarrassment. It felt like the aisle would never come to end as all the guests stared at Sehun.

Kai was smirking and Sehun could hear Jae giggle. His eyes quickly looked for his baby and found him sitting on Sehun's mother's laps, also dressed in baby's

suit. It was remarkable how Jae always made eye contact with Sehun.

Finally, they came up to the altar and Sehun's father gave Sehun's hand to Kai. Kai accepted it and helped Sehun to stand beside him. Kai smiled at Sehun before turning to the priest. There was no doubt Kai was one of the most handsome men Sehun had ever come across.

The priest started the ceremony. "Today we have gathered here to bring these two men..." he continued and Sehun was too dazed as he kept eyeing Kai through his peripheral vision. He wondered if Kai was so calm because he had been through this or was it because he was just being his usual confident self.

Then Kai's turn came to say his vows. He took Sehun's hands into his and began. "I Kai, take you Sehun to be my husband, my partner in life and my one true love. I will cherish our union and love you more each day than I did the day before. I will trust you and respect you, laugh with you and cry with you, loving you faithfully through good times and bad, regardless of the obstacles we may face together. I give you my hand, my heart, and my love, from this day forward for as long as we both shall live.

Everyone waited for Sehun's turn and he completely couldn't remember the vows he was supposed to have memorized. But when he saw Kai's face, it automatically came to him, deep from his heart. "I, Sehun, take you, Kai, to be my friend, my lover, the father of my children and my husband. I will be yours in times of plenty and in times of want, in times of sickness and in times of health, in times of joy and in times of sorrow, in times of failure and in times of

triumph. I promise to cherish and respect you, to care and protect you, to comfort and encourage you and stay with you, for all eternity."

Kai smiled and took the ring from the priest. He slipped the ring onto Sehun's finger and held his hand out for Sehun to slip his ring on.

"You may now kiss." the priest said and stepped back. Kai held a side of Sehun's face and leaned in to his ear instead of lips.

"Sehun," he whispered. "If you think I am the one who gave you a family, it's not the case. You're the one who gave me a family. Thank you for believing in me. Thank you for giving me Jae. You will always and forever be my only one." he breathed and tilted his head before pressing his lips onto Sehun's. Sehun without realizing it, brought his hands to Kai's coat and hung on it, totally drowning into the kiss.

Kai pulled back with a smiling face and brushed their lips one last time. Chanyeol was the first one to cheer, followed by everyone's claps and shouts. Kai hooked an arm around Sehun's neck and pushed him to arch down as Kai bowed, kissing Sehun even harder, making the crowd go wild.

The wedding reception was honestly one of the best things Chanyeol had ever been too. Good music, scrumptious food, awesome decorations in the tent outside the house, not to mention the wedded love birds and their very entertaining son who was practically stealing the whole show by sitting on top of the table, taking a bite, or maybe a swallong from everyone's mashed potato.

He had a great family who supported him throughout his life. But after Chanyeol left them to work in the city, he had been quite alone. Which was why he hung out with Sehun, Kai and their baby as much as he could. He loved Sehun. Sehun was a brother Chanyeol never had. He wanted to help Sehun from the minute he found out that Sehun was pregnant and Kai wasn't there to support him. And right now, there was no one than him who was extremely happy that Sehun and Kai were finally married.

As for his private life, Chanyeol was too busy with work. But he went to his parents house on holidays and this time it was Sehun's parents'. He liked Baekhyun and Kris to be utterly honest. They bickered too much but deep within he felt connected to both of them in a way he couldn't with his other friends who eventually cut their ties with him. This time around, Chanyeol was here for another reason as well. He met a really weird guy a coupld months

back and it was the first time that his heart yearned to get closer to someone so badly.

Kyungsoo. He owned such a weird characted which Chanyeol was totally smittened by.

"Wanna dance?" Chanyeol asked Kyungsoo as he bent down and held his hand out. Kyungsoo gaped at him for a moment before the other members of his pack who were sitting next to him started to murmur.

"What?" Kyungsoo frowned. "With you? No." he flashed a disgusted face. The same type of face when Chanyeol bumped into him last time in the forest.

"So where do you guys change into you know... awoo?" Chanyeol asked as Kai and Baekhyun lef the way through the thick trees.

"Anywhere we like." Kai answered. "You said you wanted to see the forest. So, I'm not gonna talk about wolves."

"So you just tranform and then grr? You hunt rabbits?"

"More like tall humans with huge pointy ears." Baekhyun sassed.

"Kai?" Tao suddenly popped out of nowhere, only clothed in shorts. Beside him stood Kyungsoo and Chanyeol started to beam wide.

"What are you doing here?" Kai asked.

"Just checking the place in case if the other pack decides to ambush again. We've been doing this everyday now." he sighed.

"Kris and I will figure something out."

Chanyeol stepped forward to Kyungsoo. "Hi, hamster." he told Kyungsoo. Kyungsoo glared up at him. "Have I introduced myself yet? I'm Chanyeol."

Kyungsoo grimaced and slapped Chanyeol's hand.

"Hey. I'm just trying to be friends with a really cute, small, tiny little wolfie." that was when he earned that hard slap. No one had ever slapped Chanyeol before, except for his mom of course.

"Whoa." Baekhyun yelped. "Hold it, Soo. He's a bit.. you know.. nutjob."

Kyungsoo sneered at Chanyeol before shoving passed them.

"Why not?" Chanyeol asked after being rejected for a dance.

"I don't dance with pathetic humans." Kyungsoo turned his gaze back to his steak.

"What? So you're allowed to bite pathetic humans' ears?"

Tao almost spat his wine out and Kyungsoo shot up from his seat. He grabbed Chanyeol's coat's sleeve and hauled him out of the tent, towards the back of the

house.

"How dare you say that in front of everyone?!" he shouted at the taller.

"Well, I don't know. I actually wanted to be friends with you, that's all. You see, I'm always lovable and it's kinda weird that you don't like me."

"Look here. Don't confuse me. I smiled at you last time and sorta bit you because I was crazy. But stop coming behind me."

"I'm not coming behind you. But though, why am I confusing you?"

"Because... because... the mating season is just around the corner and I wanna choose a mate. So don't create problems for me. People might think that I'm with a human or something."

"It can't be that bad, right? Being with a human?"

Kyungsoo's eyes widened. "So that is what you're planning!"

"No. I swear I don't plan things. Those are sneaky Baekhyun's tricks. I mean, you saw it for yourself. I bet none of your wolves would have had such a beautiful wedding. And maybe you might like humans. Try and kiss me." he blurted out in a rush. "Wait, scratch that last part."

"Bend down." Kyungsoo ordered.

"Uh.. no? Cause you're either gonna bite me or slap me."

Kyungsoo clutched onto Chanyeol's collars and pulled him down before

straight away crashing his lips onto Chanyeol's. Chanyeol's jaw might have dropped if his lips weren't pressed against Kyungsoo.

Kyungsoo pulled back and wiped his mouth. "Nope. Still don't like humans." he spat before turning back to the tent.

This was all too perfect and a good to be true. Sehun had finally married the guy of his dreams without any sort of complications. They were both showered with expensive gifts from all the guests, even by Luhan who presented Sehun with tickets to the theme park.

"I asked Kai that day what you might like and he said a day out with his family. So I've got all of us tickets to the theme park." Luhan smiled as he handed Sehun the envelop.

"Thanks a lot, hyung." Sehun smiled back. His eyes darted to Kai who was

waltzing with Nana and wondered if Kai felt awkward. He was once married to Nana after all. But he wasn't frowning at all, instead Kai was actually laughing as he swung Nana in his arms. This was good. Maybe Nana had accepted Sehun and Kai.

The moon was already up when the wedding reception was started. All of Sehun's family was seated on a long table while the other guests sat at round tables. Even the tent was decorated with white flowers and green vines. It was a pity that Kai's parents decided to not to come even when most of Kai's pack was there.

"Stop feeding him. You're making him fatter." Sehun complained when Kris stuffed more mashed potato into Jae's mouth as the baby was sitting on the table, in front of Kris' plate. Jae just crawled wobbly across the table, asking for mashed potatoes from everyone. He sucked on the potato and crawled over to Kris. Kris instantly took him off the table and cradled the baby. He was always so attached to the alpha. That was how all the wolves rolled.

"A fat kid is a happy kid." Kris muttered.

"Like Baekhyun?" Chanyeol asked as he was getting off his seat. Baekhyun just rolled his eyes instead of shooting with a comeback.

"He's happy alright. He thinks the wedding was perfect." Kris said as he drank his wine and Jae reached up for Kris' chin before touching it. "Nope, baby. You're still way too underage for alcohol." Kris kissed the top of the baby's

head.

"Just give him his milk bottle and he's happy." Baekhyun passed the baby the bottle and Kris fed him.

Sehun looked over to his parents who were also dancing in the middle of the other dancing couples. Then he glanced over to Luhan who was smiling endlessly at Kai and Nana.

Finally, Kai approached Sehun as Nana started dancing with someone else.

"Dance with me?" Kai smirked.

"Go!" Baekhyun urged him and Sehun stood up before walking around the table to reach Kai.

Sehun locked his hand behind Kai's neck as Kai gripped lightly onto the sides of Sehun's waist and they swayed according to the music. Kai smiled ever so genuinely but Sehun could see that hint of pink of Kai's cheekbones which must mean that he was blushing. "Why are blushing?" Sehun asked in a low voice.

"This is actually our first dance, isn't it?"

Sehun smiled and laid his head onto the crook of Kai's neck. Only then he realized that everyone was staring at them, but in the good way. Sehun closed his eyes and again, he forgot about everything for a second like when Kai whispered those things into his ear at the wedding.

"You can call me your husband now, Sehun." Kai said in a hushed tone.

"Kiss! Kiss! Kiss! Kiss!" the crowd chanted.

"What?" Sehun's head perked up as he stopped dancing and took his arms off Kai's shoulders. "No." he flushed pink.

Kai smirked and pulled Sehun by force before kissing him on the mouth making everyone cheer loud for them.

Sehun wasn't sure if this was all necessary, he meant the wedding night part. They both were forced to go into the house as the others still partied hard outside and Baekhyun assured Sehun that Jae will be fine. Jae fit in with the pack since he was still part wolf. Everyone accepted him with opened arms, literally. He was being cradled by every woman out there and Jae was giggling so happily.

"I'm actually flustered about all this." Sehun muttered as he climbed up the stairs with Kai following behind him.

"This is the last part of the wedding." Kai replied. "And we're sealed."

"We already are, aren't we?" Sehun opened his room's door and his mouth fell opened at the scene before him. The light wasn't turned on but it was bright

enough to see all the red rose petals, scattered on the floor and on the white bed, candles lit almost in every corner, there could have been at least fourteen candles and petals of two hundred roses. The room even smelled wonderful, like faint vanilla plus gardenia.

"What is all this?" Sehun breathed as he stepped into his room which looked like paradise now. He heard Kai shut the door and soon felt Kai's arms snake around his waist from behind.

"This is where I get to make love to you tonight." Kai purred up Sehun's ear, hands steadily unbuckling Sehun's belt.

"Kai?" Sehun squealed out, eyes closed as he tilted his head to the side when Kai kissed along the side of his neck.

"Hm?" Kai unbuttoned Sehun's pants and slipped a gentle hand in before caressing Sehun's length lightly over his boxers but pulled it back out when Sehun turned around to face Kai. Sehun's hands clung onto Kai's shirt's plackets as he started to unbutton it and Kai returned the favor by undoing Sehun's shirt. They pressed their lips together and initiated a needy kiss while unbuttoning each others' shirts.

Kai pushed Sehun's shirts off his shoulders until it fell onto the floor covered with petals before he took his own shirt off, still kissing Sehun.

Carefully, Kai lifted Sehun up and Sehun enveloped Kai's waist with his legs as Kai carried him to the bed. Sehun was laid down on the rose petals before Kai

stripped his pants off. This wasn't their first time but still it felt different doing it with wedding bands on their fingers. Kai was right, they were sealing the deal.

Those faded scars on Sehun's stomach which were caused by Kai's nails tingled when Kai kissed over them. "Sehun." Kai breathed, planting even softer kisses on the long, vertical scars. Kai headed nether and licked along Sehun's waist line before kissing just above Sehun's member's base. Kai rarely did this but maybe he wanted Sehun to be feeling him all over when he decided to take Sehun's hardening and pulsating erection into his mouth, hand caressing Sehun's unner thigh. Sehun groaned lightly as Kai's tongue circled around his tip and when Kai sucked it, Sehun arched his back, entangling his hands in Kai's hair.

Kai took in all of Sehun's come when he reached his climax in Kai's mouth. But now, it was Sehun's turn to satisfy Kai and he wanted it more than anything right now.

"Kai?" Sehun called out, shivering as he sat on Kai's laps with Kai's erection inside him, rocking himself onto it. " Thank you..." Sehun had his arms curled around Kai's head with Kai's lips pressed against Sehun's collarbones.

Kai looked up at Sehun. "I ruined your dream, Sehun. How can you thank me?"

"You are my dream. And now Jae is a part of it." Sehun's tried to sound stern but with Kai's length moving inside him, he could barely keep his eyes opened.

Kai just kissed along Sehun's jawline before connecting their lips again. His tongue curled sloppily around Sehun's as he laid Sehun back down and Sehun locked his ankles around Kai's the small of Kai's back. Kai pulled out of him almost to his tip before slamming back in, lips moving in a confused way against Sehun's lips. Since Sehun was on pill, Kai was allowed to come inside him. And when he did, Sehun felt it all over again. The first time when Kai forced him to bed. That was when he felt Kai burst inside him and he never had enough of it until now.

Sehun rubbed his hands up Kai's chest, kissing him with every drop of strength he had left before Kai broke the kiss to bury his face into Sehun's collarbones, his length still buried deep inside Sehun.

When Sehun woke up the next day, he looked at his ring first, checking if yesterday was all real. He smiled at the gold ring before glancing over at Kai who was still sleeping with an arm draped over Sehun's stomach. Sehun kissed the tip of Kai's nose which woke the older up. "Good morning, baby." Sehun whispered to his husband.

"Eat, Jae!" Kai hollered at the baby while Sehun was buttoning his shirt up, hastily getting ready to go to the theme park, courtesy of Luhan. The whole family was going and it was the first time Sehun would be going somewhere fun with every one of them, even with his real brother.

It had been two days after their marriage and Sehun still felt like he was dazed, almost dizzy thinking about the perfect wedding and the wedding night.

"I'm going crazy." Kai muttered and placed the bowl of baby food onto the bed.

"Can you just dress him up, first?" Sehun said as he started to style his hair. The baby was still naked after taking a bath and he hadn't even had his breakfast yet. As usual, he was giving Kai a hard time when Kai was the one who was feeding him.

Jae was staring down at his own tiny penis and started to pull at it. "Don't do that." Kai murmured and pulled the baby's hand off. Jae looked up at Kai before dropping his gaze back to his groin and picked on it again. "Jae, stop." Kai pulled his hand again. Sehun smiled watching them.

"Wooh." the baby let out at Kai like he was choking and continued to fiddle with his new-found interest.

"Sehun, your baby is doing... the thing.." Kai mumbled and pulled Jae's hand but didn't let it go this time.

"Go down. I'll dress him up and be down in a minute."

"Kay." Kai got off the bed and went over to Sehun before back-hugging him. "I love you, husband." he kissed on Sehun's cheek.

"Don't even think about it. Chanyeol hyung told me that the mating season is around the corner." Sehun was pinned down to the bed almost everyday last years when Kai went through his heat. It wasn't Kai's fault. He hadn't mated with a wolf which was why his mating instinct never ended. Not that Sehun wanted to complain anyway.

"Dang that Chanyeol. But baby, we both know you want it."

"Get out."

Kai sighed and let go off Sehun before glaring at Jae. He pointed an accusing finger at the baby even when Jae wasn't looking at him since he was too busy playing with his twinkies. "Get that fixed." he muttered before walking out of the room.

That was when Sehun's head spun in an odd but familiar way out of the blue. It was so sudden that Sehun felt like he could collapse to the ground. He covered his mouth hastily before running into the bathroom and threw up straight into toilet bowl.

Although Sehun felt a lot better after vomiting like that, his head was still a little too light that he even gave up on pushing the baby's pram. Kai was the one who was pushing it now as the whole family strolled the amusement park.

"OMG I wanna climb that roller coaster!" Chanyeol screeched suddenly.

"Who's comin with me?!"

"Have you watched Final Destination?" Baekhyun asked.

"Shut up. Kris, c'mon." he hauled Kris to the queing line while Sehun sat down at an unoccupied bench. Kai handed the pram to Sehun's mother before kneeling down on one knee in front of Sehun.

"Babe, you okay?" Kai asked, rubbing Sehun's thigh. Sehun glared at him.

"Of course I'm okay." he hissed but quickly snapped out of it before kissing Kai's forehead. "This is fun. I'm gonna ride that boat."

"You sure? It seems scary."

"Jae will like it." he jumped onto his feet and strutted over to the baby. He carried Jae out of the baby's pram and eyed Kai to follow along. "Ma, we want

climb that boat."

"Sure, honey. Go." she smiled.

"Hyung, come on!" Sehun shouted at Luhan who was staring at some plane ride.

It was crowded and hot which made Sehun feel a little claustrophobic. He handed the baby to Kai as he lined up for the boat ride. He turned around and saw Luhan's hand on Kai's shoulder as they both talked something. He decided to ignore them and focus on something else since he was already wanting to throw up again. Did he eat something bad last night?

"Sorry." Sehun muttered quickly to Kai and ran to the toilet.

"Are you okay?" Kris asked Chanyeol when they approached Kai and the others at the same time as Sehun got out of the toilet.

"Hyung?" Sehun called Chanyeol who was supported by Kris to even walk.

"He screamed his head off." Kris snickered. "At one point, he even asked me to save him."

"Shut up." Chanyeol murmured as they came up to join the others.

"Did you pee well?" Luhan asked with smiling eyes. "Let's eat for a while and enjoy the other things."

Sehun's father offered all of them hotdogs before Kris pulled Chanyeol to get some ice-cream for all of them.

"They have a 4D theater." Baekhyun said, reading the map. "Let's go there after this."

They were sitting on benches as Jae sat on Kai's lap.

"Luhan, thanks a lot for this." Sehun's mother smiled. "We actually have been wanting to go on a day like this but we are always caught up with something else. When you gifted the tickets, we had no other choice. So, thank you. It was perfect gift."

"No problem." Luhan replied.

Sehun wanted squash pancakes suddenly. And he suddenly perked up and bit his lips. He had been yearning for those pancakes recently, since a few days back and it was awkward how sometimes he just felt so upset and happy at the same time. He had definitely been through this before. Twice. And now, Sehun's whole body tensed up.

"Jae..." Kai whined, interrupting Sehun's thoughts. Kai fed the baby a tiny piece of the hotdog and Jae spat it out, letting the meat fall off his tongue and onto

Kai's lap. He kept trying to make the baby eat it but Jae only kept spitting it out.

Sehun shook the thoughts off his mind to concentrate on the trip.

"Chocolate for the pretty boy." Chanyeol said as he handed Baekhyun a cup of ice-cream.

"What flavor's yours?" Baekhyun asked.

"Vanilla with choc chips."

"I want that."

"No."

"Kris."

"Give him the ice-cream." Kris ordered Chanyeol as he gave Kai a strawberry ice-cream-filled cup.

"Sehun?" Luhan called.

"Uh?" Sehun asked blankly.

"Is something bothering you? You're been frowning from just now."

"No. No. I'm fine." Sehun forced a smile. Kai gave Jae some ice-cream and the baby stuck his tongue out, letting the ice-cream spill onto Kai's jeans.

"Goodness." Kai let out. The baby did his whining-giggle thing before pressing his palms onto Kai's stomach, looking up at his father. "Sehun, here. I have to

clean this."

Sehun accepted the baby and sitted him on his laps. Could it be that he was pregnant? They did have unprotected sex recently and he had forgotten about it for a while now.

"Let's try the safari. Jae would love that. There'll be deers, Baekhyun. You can hunt." Chanyeol said.

"Hyung." Sehun called Luhan to ask if he could bring Jae on that babies' plane ride since he was feeling drowsy but Luhan wasn't there.

Jae pushed his hands into Sehun's stomach and giggled loudly before lying down on Sehun's laps. Sehun went stiff. Was that why Jae had been wanting to sleep on Sehun's tummy for the past few days whenever it was sleeping time? Wolves protected their family and pack with their lives. They grow affectionate towards their family member by nature. Sehun wanted to go home right now to check if his suspicions were real.

Kai came back with Luhan and he was all smiles. Sehun suddenly wanted to slap Kai's face. He stood up and shoved Jae onto Kai's chest before walking over to the crowd that had surrounded a some ride called Strikers.

"Sehun?" Kai called from behind.

"What?" Sehun snapped at him. "I feel so hot dammit."

"What can I do about that?" he arched a brow.

"Buy me a portable air-con."

"What? Such a thing exists?"

Jae was messing Kai up by stretching out, climbing up Kai's arms, pulling at Kai's white v-neck t-shirt. Kai lifted him up to his shoulder and hit Jae's butt once until the baby stopped moving so wildly.

"It's hot." Sehun muttered again before returning back to the others. Baekhyun had ice-cream all over his nose and was scowling hard at Chanyeol.

"I swear I only tried to feed you." Chanyeol said.

"Come here, baby." Kris pulled Baekhyun to his side and wiped his nose with a tissue.

They finished up eating before heading for the 4D theater. Sehun pushed the empty pram, head clouded as hell, falling behind with his mother as the others took the lead.

"Sehun, you don't look so fine." his mother said.

"It's the sun, ma."

"Are you sure?"

Sehun nodded. "Kai!" he hollered. Kai stopped and walked back to Sehun. "He needs to drink his milk."

Kai placed Jae into the pram and Sehun handed the baby his milk bottle before

Kai walked ahead again. The baby sucked on the feeding bottle, holding it by himself. Sehun smiled watching him drink his precious milk. Apart from Sehun, Jae loved milk the most. But all his smiles faded away when he saw Luhan reaching out for Kai's hand and held it. Kai didn't bother to pull his hand away for a couple of seconds but shook Luhan's hand off.

They took their seats in the theater and Kai took Jae into his arms. The baby reached out for Kai's hand and brought it to his mouth before starting to nibble on the fingers. Kai let him bite his fingers this time. This was actually a bad day for Sehun with all the confusion going on in his head and to make it worse, he noticed Luhan's hand resting on Kai's thigh as the short film started.

Kai shifted his leg so that Luhan's hand was no longer on his thigh. Sehun noticed Kai pull his face a little and Sehun himself was scowling throughout the short film. He didn't even don on his 3D glasses. As soon as they got out of the theater, Chanyeol suggested for a space ship kind of ride but Sehun seriously just wanted to go home.

"What?" Luhan asked.

"I want to go back." Sehun repeated, pulling such a long face.

"Sehun, why? We haven't seen half of the place yet." Kai said.

"I don't care. I just want to go home." Sehun took Jae from Kai and placed him back into the pram.

"I don't he think he's feeling well. Let's go home." Kris said and pulled Baekhyun with him back to the entrance.

Sehun hadn't bothered to utter a word on the whole journey back home. He wasn't the type to get easily pissed by something so petty but it irritated him too much that Kai was suddenly all friendly with Luhan. And he recognized the way Luhan looked at Kai. That was what Luhan mostly did, looking at Kai.

"Sehun, what the hell is wrong now?" Kai asked when Sehun just walked into their room after leaving Jae with his mother.

"Nothing." Sehun dumped the baby's bag in a corner before Kai clutched at his arm, turning him around.

"Did you have to ruin it for everyone else? You just practically threw it onto Luhan's face."

"I don't care about his stupid gift, okay?!"

"Why are you shouting now?!" Kai raised his voice as his grip on Sehun's arm tightened. "You were sulking the whole day and when I asked what the fuck is wrong, you kept your mouth shut. What's with this sudden attitude, huh?!"

"I don't know, maybe I don't like the way you let Luhan hold you hand!"

"What?"

"Let go." Sehun pulled his arm free. "You think I haven't noticed?"

"Noticed what exactly? No I'm really curious. Where are you driving at?"

This was probably the first fight they had ever had after getting together and Sehun was maddened to a level that he could no longer control his emotions.

"You obviously let him touch you. At this rate, you wouldn't mind to-" Sehun was cut off with Kai's hand striking his face with a blow. Sehun kept his head low as his eyes started to get watery either from the pain or from the fact that Kai had just hit him.

"Jesus." Kai muttered, face-palming himself. "You're really unbelievable. Is that how much you trust me?" he spat at Sehun before stomping out of the room, banging the door shut behind him. Sehun finally snapped out of it as he sank into the bed. How can he think of Kai like this? Maybe Kai didn't do

anything wrong and neither did Luhan. Maybe Sehun was just over reacting.

He lied down on the bed as his cheek still stung. If he were pregnant again, that must be the reason why he was all flustered and flabbergasted for such a small thing.

It was already dark when Sehun woke up to Kai kissing his cheek while back-hugging him. "Kai?" he breathed out since he couldn't see anything in front of him due to the pitch black room.

"Sorry." Kai whispered against Sehun's slapped cheek and pressed his lips onto it again. Sehun wanted to turn around to face Kai but Kai was holding him in place, Sehun's back pressed tightly against Kai's chest. Kai's hand was buried in Sehun's stomach as he placed numerous butterfly kisses on Sehun's cheek. Sehun turned his face slightly so that Kai's lips would land on his. Kai kissed Sehun slowly and gently as Sehun brought his hand to Kai's hair.

Finally Kai took his arm off Sehun's body and Sehun turned before hugging Kai, pushing his face into Kai's chest. "I'm sorry I talked that way." Sehun

muttered.

"No, I'm sorry." Kai stroked Sehun's hair. "I don't hate Luhan, Sehun. Because he's your brother and I don't wanna upset you by saying that he's bad. And I let him hold my hand because I swear I thought that it was you. You both look too alike. And he does touch me a lot. But it's just a friendly gesture. But if you don't like it, I'll tell him off."

It was no friendly gesture, Sehun could tell but he didn't say anything now but just hum against Kai's chest.

"Don't ever think like that again, Sehun. I just got so mad that I lost it. Because I would never ever leave you or be with another." Kai kissed the top of Sehun's head.

"I love you." that was the only thing Sehun could bring out right now.

"I love you too."

The next morning, even before Kai woke up, Sehun managed to sneak out of bed and washed up before heading to Kris' room to wake Chanyeol up. He opened the door quietly so that he wouldn't wake Kris but unfortunately, they were both up, wrestling, manhandling each other on the floor.

"You're cheating!" Chanyeol squawked when Kris had headlocked him.

"Shh. Do you want the others to wake up?"

"Uh.. hyung?" Sehun called and Kris immediately released Chanyeol. "What's going on?"

"Well, this is embarrassing." Chanyeol muttered as he got onto his feet. "I accidentally kicked him while sleeping so I was awakened by this beast, pushing me to the floor and then we rolled on it, before I bit him so he got even angrier. Good morning."

Sehun rubbed the back of his neck before sighing. "Hyung, can I talk to you for a second?"

"Sure. I haven't brushed my teeth yet."

"Kris hyung." Sehun called and Kris looked up at him with flushed face. "Are you going anywhere today?"

"Yes. Going for roundings. Then Kai needs to talk with Tan."

"Then can we borrow your car?"

"Sure. Where are you going?"

"Shopping."

"We're shopping in the hospital?" Chanyeol asked as Sehun registered his name at the counter.

"I think I might be pregnant."

"What?!"

Sehun was all alone the last two times when he got pregnant. But at least this time, he had everyone. He got tested and the result came out as positive.

The first thing Sehun did after going home was bursting into his room where Kai was fixing his hair, all cleaned up with Jae on the bed, playing with his plushies.

"Kai!"

"Hm?"

He picked a small vase up and threw it hard at Kai but Kai moved quick before catching it in his hand. "Sehun!"

"I'm pregnant!"

Kai froze altogether as his jaw dropped. "What?"

"This is all your fault!"

"How is it my fault?! Are you sure that you're... pregnant?"

Sehun clenched at his fists and scowled hard. This was supposed to be a happy moment but the way Kai was smirking drove him mad. "You did it on purpose!"

"Did what on purpose? Trying to get Jae a playmate?" he smiled smugly again as if he were already expecting this.

"You stink face!!" Sehun shouted as he threw one of Jae's plushies at Kai.

"Sehun! Stop throwing things!"

The baby kept giggling, showing his only four teeth; two at top and two on bottom, clapping his hands, sitting in the middle of the bed watching Kai get scolded by Sehun.

"He's so happy about this." Kai rolled his eyes but Sehun didn't find any of this funny.

"I can't believe this, Kai!" he threw another book from the side table at Kai. Jae

whined loudly when the book hit Kai right at his chest. Sehun turned around from him and started crying.

"Hey.. Sehun.. come on, baby." Kai back-hugged him. "It's okay. We can abort this baby."

Sehun elbowed him on the chest and turned to glare at him again with wet eyes. "I'm keeping this baby and you ain't gonna say shit about it!" Kai actually smirked at him. Sehun was enraged by his smirk and swung his hand before slapping Kai right across his face. And then gasped loudly. "Sorry! Sorry! Sorry, baby!" he threw his arms around Kai's neck and planted many butterfly kisses on Kai's cheek. Kai only laughed.

"You're already acting weird." he snickered and hugged Sehun. "If you want the child, then we'll keep it. I know you'll be able to do this."

"Get off me!" Sehun pushed him away. "Don't touch me! Not now, not ever! Keep your hands and everything away!"

"Sehun, we were drunk!" Kai called after him as Sehun hurried out of the bedroom.

"What's wrong?" Luhan asked as he peeped out of his room, hair still messy from sleeping.

Kai snickered and back-hugged Sehun again. "He's preggy." he kissed Sehun's cheek from behind.

"I..." Sehun didn't know what he could say anymore to keep his pride.

"No wonder you've been wanting those stinky pancakes recently. And... yesterday... I'm so sorry, baby." Kai pressed his mouth onto Sehun's shoulder.

"You're... pregnant?" Luhan asked and Sehun brought his head up to see his flustered face. "But mating season... wouldn't Kai be.. you know.. if you were pregnant like this?" he arched a brow.

"It's none of your concern." Kai snapped at him. But Sehun clearly saw that slight smile on Luhan's face.

"I'm happy for you both."

"Come on, let's tell Jae the good news." Sehun had no idea why Kai was this hyped. This was the first time Kai was going to experience Sehun's pregnancy from the beginning.

"So you shouldn't give him a hard time, okay?" Kai was actually talking to the

baby like Jae could even understand him.

"He's not the one who will give me a hard time." Sehun murmured in his mouth.

"Jae, look at me when I'm talking to you." Kai lifted the baby's chin up to divert his attention from the plushies.

"Ooh." Jae puffed out, almost sounding like he was sighing and dropped his gaze back to his soft toys that surrounded him on the bed.

"He's such a brat. Wait till I get a new Jae and you'll be the one running after me." Kai snorted at the baby.

"Now we need to tell everyone else if Chanyeol hyung hasn't already."

"What? He knows?" Kai frowned.

"Yes, he came with me to the hospital today."

"How come he-" Kai stopped himself and took a deep breath. "You couldn't have asked me?"

"You're the idiot who put me in this place. I was sure to yell at your face in the hospital itself." Sehun got off the bed and prepared himself to tell the rest of his family.

"What?"

"What?"

"Again?"

Were their first responses when Sehun and Kai told them at the dining room where everyone was having their dinner.

"You know, I'm so doomed. Three babies in one house." Kris mumbled, shaking his head. "Kai, you're babysitting all of them if it comes to something like that."

"Why me?" Kai protested. "No babies like me."

"I don't care. You're the one who's very active in making babies."

"Ehem." Kris' mother cleared her throat. "Sehun, darling, I'm so happy for you." she threw her arms around him and gave him a good squeeze. "But.. are you sure you can do this?"

"Yeah." Luhan crossed. "By what you said to me, you almost died, no?"

"I did it once. That too without much support. But with you guys, I know I can do it. There's no other option anyway. I'm keeping this baby." Sehun said.

Baekhyun wasn't there, he must be in his house.

"I think it's a marvelous idea." Chanyeol uttered. "They make the cutest babies. I want a boy this time too."

"It's not your baby." Kris said. "Go get your own."

"Oh, I will."

Kris smirked. "How? Kyungsoo can't get pregnant."

"What?" Chanyeol's face died and this was the first time Sehun had ever seen his face like that.

"Kris." Kai interrupted. "We have to meet up with Tan."

"Oh yeah." Kris got off his seat.

Kai brushed his lips against Sehun's cheek and whispered, "Thanks."

"What did he mean by Kyungsoo can't get pregnant?" Chanyeol asked when it was just both of them and Jae when Sehun was feeding him. This was the only

time Jae gave Sehun a difficult time to feed him because he kept turning to Sehun and smashing his face onto Sehun's stomach before giggling loudly.

"You really like him, don't you?"

Chanyeol kept mum for a moment and then his usual smile came back. "I'm gonna ask Kris for his house address."

"Hyung. He's a wolf. If there's anyone who had gone through this problem, that would be me."

"I know. But I just wanna make friends."

Sehun rolled his eyes. "Well, not every male can carry a child. And.. please don't get yourself hurt."

Chanyeol started frowning again.

As soon as Sehun finished feeding the baby, he went back to his room to let Jae sleep in his cot but stopped at the entrance when he saw Luhan approaching him.

"Sehun, we need to talk."

"Yes, we do. I don't want you touching my husband." he blurted out, getting angry suddenly.

"What?"

"Don't even go near him."

Luhan smiled smugly. "It's not my fault that he's hotter than summer in July."

Sehun might have choked if he had been eating or drinking. "What?"

"Hey, I'm kidding. I don't what you're talking about but let Kai come and tell me himself."

"When are you leaving?"

"I don't know. When you leave."

"Why?"

"Because your beloved Kris is worried that I might let the secret out if I hadn't mingled with your family. To be honest, Kai is the only sensible one here. Not even you. Why would you wanna die just for some other baby? Plus, if you want to keep Kai to yourself, especially during the mating season, I suggest-

"Are you done? We've had sex plenty of times when I was pregnant before, okay?"

"Not my point." Luhan smirked. "Let me ask you something. I'm your brother and I'm just concerned about you and your life. So, if some wolf is in heat, would it actually resist somebody who's offering themselves? And.. you're not even his mate."

Sehun wanted to cry suddenly since he didn't have any points to argue with.

"I'm just looking out for you, Sehun. Just tell me if you need help. And the second baby is probably a bad idea."

"I'll ask Kris hyung to let you leave and you-"

"I'm not going anywhere unless you come with me."

"You're insane." Sehun didn't bother to entertain him anymore as he burst into his room. He laid Jae in the cot but the baby started crying. He must be really sleepy. Sehun took him out and brought him to the bed so that he could cuddle with the baby to put him to sleep.

Sehun had been thinking about what Luhan had said and to be honest, he was just pure mad at Kai. He didn't even bother to ask anything when Kai back home, again all filthy and dirty. Kai showered together with the baby before Sehun went in to wash up, still pondering over what might Luhan's actual intentions be.

When he came out shirtless, only in his sweatpants, Jae was still undressed and sitting on Kai's stomach with Kai bouncing him up and down, making the baby laugh. "Sehun? You didn't ask me what happened."

"Obviously." Sehun mumbled in his mouth as he tossed Kai the baby's clothes.

"Why is he mad? Huh, baby? Did you do something?" Kai asked Jae and the baby stared at Kai's face before suddenly dropping his gaze to his little penis.

"Ew, Jae." the baby started toying with it, ignoring Kai, still sitting on Kai's stomach, legs hanging over Kai's side.

Sehun snatched Jae from Kai and dressed him fully before laying him on the bed. "Move." he hissed at Kai so that he could lie down.

"What's wrong now? Mood swings?" Kai giggled.

"Who's fault is that?!"

"Okay okay. Go to sleep."

"You don't tell me what to do."

But it took Sehun a long time to even get sleepy. Kai eventually took Jae to his cot when he was asleep before coming back to Sehun. He snaked an arm around Sehun's waist from behind and Sehun swatted it off him. "Sehun." Kai whispered, in an upset tone.

"Sleep."

Kai turned to the other side and was quiet for a moment before turning back to Sehun, caressing Sehun's arm. Sehun was lying shirtless since it was too hot. He flinched from Kai's touch again. "Come on, Sehun. Let me cuddle with the baby." he squeezed the side of Sehun's waist lightly before his hand slid to

Sehun's stomach.

"Do you want me to sleep on the floor?!"

"Gosh." Kai withdrew his hand and turned around.

Minutes later, Sehun automatically turned to Kai and pulled his t-shirt at the back. Kai turned to face Sehun again. "I thought you don't want me."

"I." he kissed the tip of Kai's nose and raised Kai's oversized t-shirt before ducking under it and wrapping his arms around Kai's body. Their faces were so close since they were now in the same t-shirt. "Kai?" Sehun whispered.

"Hm?" Kai kissed Sehun's forehead.

"You are just mine, right?"

"Always."

"Where are you going?" Kris asked when Sehun and Kai passed the living room.

"It's so weird that my babies are against me at all times. He wants squash pancakes." Kai said, rolling his eyes with a hand resting on the small of Sehun's back.

Sehun leaned in and kissed Kai's cheek. "Whose fault is it again?" he snapped at Kai and pushed Kai away.

Jae was giggling with Baekhyun as Chanyeol threw the baby up and caught him again. "Kai, mom and dad asked you to drop by." Baekhyun said.

"Why? To humiliate me more?" Kai scoffed. "Thanks, but I'll pass." he pulled Sehun out of the house.

Throughout the way, Kai's face was both flustered and flushed at the same time. Even his hand that held Sehun's was sweaty as they walked back to the house. Sehun reminisced the last time Kai bought him pancakes at night like this when they were not together.

"Are you okay?" Sehun asked, munching on the pancakes.

"Huh? Oh.." Kai frowned. "I'm.. Fine." Sehun had definitely seen this expression before. Kai pulled Sehun's hand to his mouth and kissed the back of his hand. But Sehun knew Kai was trying to distract himself.

Then Sehun recalled the look. "Uh...Are you... har-"

"Shut up." Kai yanked Sehun close and held him by his waist.

"Kai, is it the mating season already?"

Kai nodded his head once, still frowning. Looked like Sehun would not be getting any sleep tonight.

Sehun walked into the living room as Kai climbed straight to the room and saw Jae crying his eyeballs out. "What happened?" he asked Kris, walking up to him who was patting Jae's back.

"It's your stupid brother's fault." Kris hissed as he handed the baby to Sehun.

"What?"

"Well, he didn't really do anything." Baekhyun said. "He just carried Jae and Jae started crying, pushing Luhan's face away. Trust me, I'm on the baby's team. He has some really dark auras." that Sehun had heard off before.

Sehun cradled Jae and a minute later the baby quieted down. "I should put him to sleep." he carried him up to their room. Kai was sitting uncomfortably on the edge of the bed, face flushed pink.

"Can you be quick?" Kai asked.

"I have to put him to sleep."

Kai sighed heavily and lied down on the bed with a thud, throwing his arm over

his eyes. Sehun went by to his side and lied down, sitting Jae on his stomach. Jae looked around for a while and sucked on his fist before smashing his face onto Sehun's chest, falling asleep.

And as Sehun predicted, he was pinned down to the bed right after Jae was put to sleep in his cot. "Kai... be gentle." Sehun whispered.

Kai nodded hastily and kissed Sehun's neck, down to his chest. He took a little while to finish up kissing on Sehun's stomach and this part, Sehun loved. Kai was kissing their unborn baby. Kai was obviously holding it in. Sehun could almost feel his frustration to push Sehun on all fours and rip him apart but he was forced to go slow and soft considering Sehun's pregnancy.

Sehun locked his ankles at Kai's back, enveloping Kai's waist with his legs as Kai pushed his hardened erection into Sehun. Sehun let out a soft moan and pulled Kai down for a slow kiss. He didn't want to push anything to encourage Kai since Kai already looked like he was wrecked. This was something Kai had to go through every time he was in heat because he hadn't mated with a wolf.

Kai clutched onto the pillows on either sides of Sehun's head as he kissed Sehun hungrily, picking up the pace of his thrusts and moaning loudly into Sehun's mouth. He shoved his tongue deeper, licking the insides of Sehun's mouth with Sehun sweating excessively. He was feeling nauseated and too hot but he didn't want to push Kai away right now. But Kai slowed down a bit and let Sehun breath as he kissed Sehun's jawline, down to his neck.

"Kai." Sehun gasped when Kai burst into white ropes inside him. Kai hugged Sehun tightly before falling onto the bed next to Sehun, pulling Sehun to lie on top of him. They panted in unison and Sehun buried his face in the crook of Kai's neck. "You wouldn't have to go through this if it weren't for me, right?" he breathed.

"Shh. Sorry if I were rough." he stroked Sehun's hair. Sehun kissed his neck and closed his eyes, letting himself fall asleep on Kai.

Sehun washed himself up first the next morning while Kai was still sleeping and went over to Jae's cot. The baby had one of his plushies' ear in his mouth, chewing on it before dropping it and smiling wide at Sehun, holding his arms out as Sehun reached down to carry him out of the cot.

"I'm so late for work." Kris remarked as he ran out his room, ahead of Sehun, storming down the stairs. "Morning, babies." he told Sehun bluntly as he burst into the dining room.

"Hyung, when is Baekhyun hyung's due date?" Sehun asked. Chanyeol and Sehun's father were already at the table, gobbling down sandwiches.

"One more month." Kris said, tossing one of the grapes into his mouth.

"Give baby Jae to uncie Yeol." Chanyeol mused and took Jae from Sehun while Sehun's mother handed Sehun to milk bottle.

"Thanks, ma." Sehun gave Chanyeol the bottle. The father, mother and Kris stormed out of the room, rushing to work.

"Drink up, beybeeee." Chanyeol shoved the bottle at Jae's face and the baby grabbed the bottle before taking the nipple to his mouth. He chewed on it a few times before sucking the milk into his mouth. "He looks like he would even sell Kai for a single drop of milk." Chanyeol snickered.

Sehun smiled. "Well, babies like milk."

"Yeah, but he loves milk above all."

Sehun sat down and stared at Chanyeol feeding the baby. Chanyeol would be a good father, that was certain. "Hyung, don't mind me asking, but... can you carry a child? Are you capable of that?"

"Who? Me?" Chanyeol laughed. "If you're indirectly asking me if I top, yeah. And I've tested before. Thank god I'm not capable of that." he chuckled again but that was no humor in his laugh.

"But.. do you.. like Kyungsoo?"

"Sehun, I don't even know him that well. In fact, I was thinking about visiting him later. Wanna come along?"

Sehun shook his head, smiling. "I won't be able to watch you get slapped."

"I'm used to getting slapped actually." Jae finished the milk and Chanyeol helped him to sit up before patting the baby's back.

"Who's getting slapped?" Luhan walked in. "Oh good morning, baby." he leaned down to Jae and the baby pressed his face into Chanyeol's chest, clinging onto Chanyeol's shirt.

"Go away, dude. You're scaring him."

"Yeah right." Luhan scoffed. "What's for breakfast?"

"Do you think Kyungsoo might help us murder some puny human? He hates humans." Chanyeol asked Sehun but Sehun didn't find it funny. He didn't even want to face Luhan anymore.

"Hyung." Sehun called Luhan. "You can leave. Because I will never want to come with you or meet my other family members."

"Sehun, don't take what I told you that day seriously, kay. I'm just-"

"I don't care. I don't want you around anymore."

"Well, I'm not leaving my baby brother with some animal, okay?"

"I'm done arguing with you." Sehun stomped out of there, leaving Jae with

Chanyeol.

It was a good thing Baekhyun dropped by around the afternoon and hung around Sehun, Kai, and Jae. Baekhyun had always gave out the positive vibes which was good for soul.

"Where's the giraffe?" Baekhyun asked.

"Which giraffe? Your giraffe?" Kai shot back.

"No. Your nanny giraffe."

"He went to look for Kyungsoo's house." Sehun replied.

"Hmm. So, what's your bet?" Baekhyun asked while Jae rolled on Kai, hanging on his arm, biting his hands, pounding his fists on Kai's laps, making a mess out of his father.

"Bet on what?" Kai hissed, struggling with the baby.

"Girl or boy?"

"Boy."

"I want a girl." Sehun crossed, rubbing his tummy.

"No." Kai opposed. "What do you want?" he asked Jae. Jae got down from Kai before crawling carefully to Sehun on the other side of the couch. "Biased."

"Your appa is so delusional." Sehun sitted Jae on his laps.

"Pa." Jae sighed out before chewing on his own fist.

"See!" Kai shouted. "I told you he talked!" he hollered at Baekhyun who was gaping happily at Jae.

"Wow." he breathed and rubbed Jae's head.

"Kai, can you get his handkerchief? He's dribbling." Sehun said.

"Yep." Kai jumped off the couch and ran out of the living room.

"So think about it. Three babies in one house." Baekhyun said.

"But we will leave soon. We rarely visit anyway."

"But still. Kris is gonna be an alpha to so many babies." he snickered.

"Jae." Sehun muttered when Jae smiled widely, bouncing excitedly on his laps, drooling all over the place. "What's taking Kai so long?" he laid Jae down on the couch before trailing behind Kai.

"Let go." he heard Kai voice at the top of the stairs.

"We both know you won't be able to resist it, Kai." Luhan whispered. Sehun hurried up the stairs and stopped midway to see Kai and Luhan at the front of his room. Luhan was holding onto Kai's forearm.

"This is wrong, Luhan."

"Then push me away." he almost purred, leaning to close to Kai's neck. Sehun's feet froze to the step as he gaped at them, heart shattering little by little. Luhan tip-toed slightly and tilted his head, closing the distance of their faces. Kai wasn't even pushing him away instead, his lips parted as his chest heaved heavily like he was panting when Luhan leaned in closer.

"Kai?" Sehun croaked out, eyes welling up with tears. Kai looked in his direction and shoved Luhan back. Sehun ran back down, sprinting to the living room.

"Sehun!" Kai hollered after him but Sehun just picked Jae up and hurried out of the house with Kai calling after him.

Sehun jogged as fast as he could, carrying Jae towards the forest since he couldn't really go anywhere else to cry his heart out. He should have tried to think and settle this calmly but his current emotions and insecurities didn't give way. He wanted to just blame it onto the heat Kai was suffering but that would mean that he wasn't satisfied with Sehun last night. Was this something Sehun had to go through every time during the heat season? He couldn't really keep Kai in his pockets at all times, right? By some means, Sehun wanted to blame it on Kai. He promised that he will only be Sehun's.

He glanced back once when Kai's shouted his name before entering the forest but his heart only sunk further when he saw Luhan holding Kai back at the doorstep as Kai faced him. Sehun picked his pace up, unwilling to let Luhan see him cry and the baby broke into a loud cry before Sehun.

Within seconds, Sehun was deep inside the forest with the baby's wails echoing through the trees. He came to a stop when he realized he was far from home. There were so many dried leaves on the ground since it was summer. The evening rays of sunlight was piercing through the canopy of the trees, making the whole place look somewhat orange and brownish.

Sehun patted Jae's back as he let his own tears spill. Did Kai even think of the consequences if he had given himself away like that? Did he even think about his promise to Sehun and Jae? Clearly if Sehun weren't there at the moment, there was a high chance that Kai might have let Luhan kiss him. A kiss might

lead into many other horrible things which will bring problems for Sehun and his babies who believed in Kai so much and were leaning completely on him.

Thoughts clouded Sehun's mind. As much he would like to calm down right now, he couldn't. Then out of the sudden, something pounced on him from the side. Even before Sehun could catch what had hit him, he was sent to the ground, rolling before Jae rolled away from Sehun's arms, crying even louder.

Sehun wasn't sure what had just happened as he sat up groaning. His eyes quickly darted over to the wailing baby and staggered to his feet to reach him but tumbled back onto the ground when a wolf came in between them. For a moment, Sehun's heart stopped beating as the grey beast glared straight at Sehun, growling ferociously, advancing forward to him. Sehun felt his arm sting a little and then realized that the wolf had clawed him there while it pounced on him. This wolf was no family.

Sehun froze in place when the wolf was just two feet away from him. But more than anything, Sehun worried about the baby more who was still crying, possibly in pain. That was when he looked to his left and saw Kai sprinting straight to them and the wolf turned his gaze to him, snarling even louder. But before Kai reached them, his skin and clothes ripped into parts as he jumped over Sehun and the next thing Sehun saw was a golden, orange wolf pouncing onto the grey wolf, biting its neck as the other retaliated. They brawled barbarously before the grey wolf broke into a run away from the golden one, Kai, but Kai didn't seem like he was going to let that wolf go when he chased

after it, growling viciously. Sehun slapped himself back to reality once they were gone and reached out for the baby but froze again when he saw another grey wolf at Jae's side. Although it had the same color of fur, Sehun could tell the difference between this and the one which Kai looked like was about to kill. "Please." he begged in a whisper as the wolf lurched forward to the baby.

"Sehun?!" he heard Chanyeol's voice and turned his head around before his eyes fell on Kyungsoo beside him. Kyungsoo's face turned dark immediately after seeing the wolf as he ran forward with a hard scowl, angry as hell before he jumped over both Sehun and Jae, ripping himself into a black wolf, pouncing straight onto the grey one. They fought even ferociously before breaking into a sprint into the woods. Chanyeol grabbed Sehun's arm and helped him onto his feet with the baby in one arm. "Come on." he urged as he hauled Sehun through the trees, in the direction of their house.

They ran as fast as they could and almost got hit by Kris' car when they reached the threshold of the house.

"What the hell are you like this for?!" Kris shouted when he got out the car.

"Hyung!" Sehun screeched as he ran to him and hugged him before crying again. "Kai... the wolves.."

"Sehun?"

"I think they are the other pack." Chanyeol explained. "They almost hurt Jae."

Kris pushed Sehun back gently before walking over to the crying baby and

caressed the baby's cheek which seemed reddened due to the fall. Then he glowered so hard, scowling ferociously before running straight into the forest, taking off his jacket, shirt and threw them on the ground as ran before he disappeared into the woods.

"Let's go in." Chanyeol assisted Sehun to walk into the house. "Are you okay?"

"What happened?" Baekhyun asked before he gaped at both Jae and Sehun.

"You're bleeding!" he hollered Sehun before touching his arm.

Baekhyun aided Sehun's injury first as Chanyeol managed to put Jae to sleep.

"Will they be okay?" Sehun asked, sitting shirtless on the couch, worried if something might happen to them like the previous time.

"I don't know, Sehun." Baekhyun muttered, frowning as he bandaged Sehun's arm. "Those fucking wolves deserve to die." he murmured. Soon, Sehun's parents came back home as well and they had to narrate the story all over again as Sehun dreaded for Kai and Kris' return. Even Kyungsoo too. If Kyungsoo weren't there, who knew what might have happened.

"They're back." Baekhyun said, peering out the window. Sehun hurried to the doorstep as he saw Kai and Kris approach them only with a pair of sweatpants on which looked small on them. Must be Kyungsoo's since Kyungsoo wasn't there.

"What happened?!" Sehun's mother asked Kris. They were both equally dirty which meant Kris must have fought too.

"Kai killed one of them." Kris said with an expressionless face. "He broke Jun's jaw." now he frowned.

"Kai." Kris' father gasped.

"You want me to stand and watch him hurt your son?" Kai hissed at him before turning his gaze to Sehun, still glaring. He turned back to the forest.

"Where are you going?" Baekhyun asked.

"I lost my wedding ring." Kai muttered as he started to jog.

Sehun clenched onto his fists as he stomped to the stairs before marching up them, direct to Luhan's room. The door was already opened and Luhan was just pretending like nothing was happening downstairs. He was packing.

"Luhan." Sehun spat through his gritted teeth. Luhan turned to face him.

"What you gonna say? Don't touch my husband? Stay away? Well, it's not really my problem. But like I said, you will never belong here in this savage family. And yes, I do like Kai. But that's mine to worry about."

"Wow. You sure know how to take words out of my mouth."

"What you need to worry about is keeping Kai to yourself. Which seems really hard, doesn't it? Because he will forever be attracted sexually to everyone because you can never satisfy him."

"Neither can you. Are you even my brother?"

"Well, unlike you, I'm not pregnant. Not yet at least. And yes, I am your brother. But when you don't love or respect me, then why should I even bother. I just want you save from the beast. But I never said I don't want him." he smirked. "Does Kai like it rough? Seems like it."

Sehun was so close to hitting Luhan in the face but it wouldn't make things any better.

"I'm leaving anyway. If it's not me this time, some other guy will be the next time. You both are from different parts of the world and he can never stay true to you and you know that. Eventually, Sehun. It's just a matter of time. Who knows he might be crawling to my bed tonight itself. Even your story started that way, no?"

"You're not going anywhere. We'll see, Luhan. We'll see if you're right."

"Is that a challenge?"

"He loves me. I am the one carrying his baby. Not you. Even if he did touch you, it wouldn't be sincere."

"I can turn that around. Sehun, you're so oblivious and innocent."

"We'll see." Sehun let out and stormed out of there.

"What now?" Kris' father asked, face completely tensed up as Kris slumped back on the couch, still dirty and dusty.

"It's not really he's fault." Kris sighed, throwing his arm over Baekhyun's shoulders and pulled him close. Sehun envied their uncomplicated relationship. Baekhyun was Kris' mate and Kris was Baekhyun's. They were happy. And Sehun felt like his life would always be rocky with Kai. "Even I got so mad when I saw Jae hurt. Imagine him. He was enraged and he just broke his jaw before I could even stop him."

"But now Tan's pack gonna be pissed. Who knows how they'd hold grudge."

"They started this whole shit."

Sehun's mother walked in and patted on Sehun's shoulder. "Go and wash up. Jae is already asleep." she said.

"It was a good thing Kyungsoo was there to help." Kris continued.

"Is he okay?" Sehun asked.

"He's fine. He went back home and actually loaned us these sweats." Kris confirmed Sehun's doubt.

Sehun stood up and glanced over the opened door. Kai still wasn't home. It was good enough that no one asked why Sehun went into the forest unprotected.

He had been wanting to vomit since just now and after he checked Jae in his cot, he went straight to the bathroom. He threw up before showering. His arm stung too badly.

Sehun didn't bother to switch the lights on since the moonlight emitting from the windows were already sufficient lighting. He dressed himself up with a pair of shorts and t-shirt before picking the sleeping Jae out of the cot. He lied down on the bed and placed Jae on his chest as he stroked the baby's head. Jae must have been scared today and Sehun wanted to hit himself for putting Jae in such a danger.

Exhausted and worn out, Sehun let himself into the slumberland with the baby on him. When he woke up, it was still dark but he could hear the water running in the bathroom. He looked around for Jae and found him back in his cot. He sighed and sat up on the edge of the bed before covering his face with his hands.

Then the bathroom's door opened and Sehun took the hands off his face to see Kai stepping out the bathroom, wiping his hair with a towel, shirtless and was only clad in his black sweatpants. He acknowledged Sehun with a glance before walking over to the closet and donned on a shirt.

He came up to Sehun and knelt down on one knee, placing his hands on Sehun's

knees. "Sehun." he whispered. Sehun didn't bother to look at Kai, keeping his gaze too low, worried that he might cry.

Kai grabbed Sehun's chin and brought his face up a little to see him. "You killed... him?" Sehun's voice came out in a hushed tone.

"He was going to kill you, Sehun."

"But he didn't."

"He doesn't deserve to live anyway."

"You were that mad? That he almost hurt me?"

Kai caressed Sehun's injured arm, making Sehun cringe. "He did hurt you. But I know that's not what you're hurt about."

"Of course not." Sehun stood up and stepped away from Kai. "I'm hurt because of you. I'm always hurt because of you."

"Sehun, maybe I don't deserve forgiveness for almost letting Luhan kiss me. But it's not something I can control."

"Why can't you?! Then how can you promise me that you will always protect me and Jae?!" Sehun raised his voice.

"Why can't I?!" Kai hollered back. "Are you forgetting that because of that, I even fucked my future wife's brother?!"

"So will you always go and fuck the first person that attracts you on every heat

season?!"

He noticed Kai flinch a little.

"You're not satisfied with just me, is it?! Because I didn't let you fuck me hard?! Well, I couldn't because I'm pregnant!" Sehun remembered how rough Kai was to him to satisfy his frustration the first time he forced Sehun to bed. If Kai were still frustrated then it must mean that he couldn't mate like he could with a wolf. No boundaries, no limit.

"I'm not blaming anything on you, Sehun! Stop this!"

"What's there to blame on me?! It had always been your fault!"

"What is my fault?! Sehun, you're forgetting that I gave up on everything so that I can give you and our baby a life! I could have walked away after mating with some other wolf but I didn't! Because I fell in love with you!"

"Can you guarantee me that you wouldn't sleep with someone else considering how badly you want to satisfy your sexual frustration?!"

Kai kept mum as he clenched his fists.

"See. No." Sehun scoffed.

"I was just flabbergasted, Sehun. When your brother advanced like that. I didn't know how to push him away. It's.. hard to explain. I can hold in my mating instincts as long as I'm not attracted to someone like I was attracted to you when all this started."

"So you're saying that you're attracted to Luhan?"

"God, what are you not getting?! He's seducing me!"

"Real man of you, Kai. Blame it on him when you don't have the control of your dick. It's not just about Luhan. Even if it weren't Luhan, you would do it with someone who just seems to appeal to you."

"Sehun!"

"I regret carrying this second child. I don't want it. I don't want to get hurt even more." a tear spilled onto Sehun's cheek. "You're right. I ruined your life. Every time I see you so frustrated, I feel like shit for being the sole reason that you're like this. You were forced to love your baby by nature. Isn't that why you grew fonder of me? This was all just my fault." he sobbed and sniffled.

"Sehun, stop crying. Please." Kai looked like he was on the verge of crying too as his voice broke. Sehun palmed his face and wept heavier. Kai held Sehun's wrists and pulled his hands off his face. "This is my fault. I'm the one who keeps hurting you." he held the sides of Sehun's face. Sehun noticed Kai was wearing his ring again. "I swear, nothing happened between me and Luhan. Nothing will happen. He said that I will want him. But no, Sehun. Even if it's possible that I couldn't resist his seduction, that will never mean anything and I promise, I will fight myself as much as I can."

Sehun pressed a side of his face onto Kai's shoulder and wept quietly. "You hurt me, Kai."

"I've been hurting you from the first second I raped you. I pushed you away. I killed our first child. I made you go away and suffer your pregnancy alone. And now, still because of me, you're hurt."

Sehun recalled all those horrible memories. Especially the ones when Sehun went to the city to live by himself and the only companion he had was Jae inside him.

"I made you a promise, Sehun." Kai whispered into Sehun's hair. "It will always be just you and me. It will always be you. I would never love anyone like I love you. I never told you this before but when I made love to you on our wedding night, it felt like you are just mine forever. I'm sorry I made you cry. Please don't say that you don't want this baby, Sehun. How much I actually wanted to hold our first baby but I killed it with my own hands."

Sehun looked up and see Kai crying. "It was an accident." he wiped Kai's tears with his thumb. "I'm willing to believe you, Kai. Because our son needs his family. Unlike me. We only have you."

"I never will love anyone like this again. I promise you, Sehun." he ran his fingers through Sehun's hair before bringing his face closer and kissed Sehun. He stepped back a little and sat down on the bed, pulling Sehun to sit on his laps while kissing him languidly.

They ended up kissing, crying and breathing 'I love you' the whole night.

As Jae lied between Sehun's legs on the bed, Sehun tried to change his diapers and clothes. Sehun was sitting between Kai's legs with Kai's hands locked at Sehun's stomach.

"Kai, stop bothering." Sehun was already flustered, suffering from morning sickness as his head spun lightly, eyes droopy, sleepy since he was awake with Kai last night after their huge argument and Jae was giving Sehun a hard time to undress him by hanging on Sehun's arm constantly. To top it off, Kai was distracting him by pressing his lips all over the side of Sehun's neck.

"You do your work and let me do mine." Kai caressed Sehun's tummy while kissing Sehun's neck from behind.

Sehun moaned a little when Kai bit him lightly and Kai laughed. "Kai, don't make me hit you."

"Pregnant people are scary. Besides, who would cuddle with my baby since you're always too busy with Jae?"

"Which baby?" Sehun smirked.

"Aww. Both." Kai kissed his cheek. Just last night they were so hurt by each others' words and now, Kai showered Sehun with love again, making Sehun forget about everything that had happened.

Jae whined for a while when Sehun released him off his soiled diapers. Then he sneezed once before turning to his stomach and started crawling away from Sehun, naked. "Jae." Sehun called and pulled him back to him.

"Can't wait for tonight." Kai purred up Sehun's neck. Sehun frowned, wondering if Kai would be satisfied at least this time. "How's your arm?"

"It's fine." Sehun lied as he struggled to put the diapers on Jae. "Jae! Stay still!" he hollered and the baby froze for a while before sucking on his fingers, lying down obediently.

"Can you let him be free for a while?" Kai asked as he slipped his hand into Sehun's shirt and rubbed the tummy.

"Will you clean up if he pees everywhere?"

"You're raspy."

"I'm frustrated. I want squash pancakes."

"I'll buy you some."

"Now."

"What?"

"Go."

"Sehun."

"You already gave me a baby and now you want another, so buy me some pancakes!"

"Okay okay. Can I bring Jae along?"

"Do you wanna go with papa, baby?"

"Pa." Jae mumbled excitedly and turned to his stomach again before crawling away from Sehun, this time with his diapers on. Sehun pulled him back and laid him down again. Jae let out a heavy breath.

"He thinks he's an old man to sigh so heavily like this." Sehun commented as Kai placed one of Jae's koala plushies on the baby. Jae started playing with it as Sehun dressed him up peacefully with Kai resuming his kisses on Sehun's neck.

"Morning." Kris smiled at all three of them as they entered the dining room. Baekhyun was there sitting between Chanyeol and Kris. "You guys were loud last night."

Sehun flushed pink as he hung his head. Jae whined, reaching down to Kris and Sehun handed him the baby. Kris bounced the baby up and down, making him giggle.

"Did you sleep well?" Sehun diverted the attention as he took his seat with Kai.

"Who me?" Chanyeol asked. "No. Cause little miss chihuahua stayed back last night and had to sleep between me and Kris on the bed. Then he kicked me because he's so fat, so I spent the rest of the night on the floor."

"Why are you lying like this Chanyeol?" Baekhyun hissed at him. "He hugged me while sleeping so Kris threw him onto the floor."

Sehun and Kai laughed a little but it quickly died when Luhan entered the room. "Morning, folks." he beamed brightly. "I had a good night's sleep. Did you?" he smirked at Kris and sat down before reaching out for a waffle.

"You seem like you don't like your head attached to your body." Kris remarked.

"Come on, dude. How long are you going to keep threatening me when you actually like me? I see that you can't take your eyes of me whenever I'm in the room."

"Ehem. What?" Baekhyun asked, raising an eyebrow at Kris.

"This fork seems sharp enough. Here." Chanyeol passed Kris a fork.

"I'm kidding, guys." Luhan snickered before side-eyeing Kai for a brief second and Sehun quickly turned to face Kai. Kai looked down to his plate. "Kai?" Luhan suddenly called. "You look sleepy. And your eyes swollen. Did you cry or something?" he laughed.

Kai clenched his fist on the table and stood up. "I have to go out. Need to buy my husband some pancakes for his baby craving." he smirked and leaned down to kiss on top of Sehun's head. Sehun noticed Luhan's scowl. "Come on, Jae." he walked around the table and lifted the baby up from Kris.

"Can I come along?" Luhan asked.

"No." Kai answered too quickly that it could have sounded awkward for the others.

"Why not, Kai?" Luhan cocked his head, smiling smugly. "Too afraid?"

"Go." Sehun said. "Kai, bring him along."

"Sehun." Kai frowned.

"I don't see why you shouldn't bring him along."

"What's going on?" asked Baekhyun.

Sehun wanted to see how Kai could prove that he will hold everything in and

keep his promise. And Luhan was showing off that he could definitely get into Kai's pants and it irritated Sehun. No, Sehun will always be Kai's priority. Not some puny seductive man-snatcher. Plus, Jae was there with them. Sehun can count on his baby to bite Luhan's hands off if they touch his husband.

Kai just sighed and walked out of the dining room as Luhan tagged along.

"How's your arm?" Kris asked.

"It's fine." Sehun repeated the same answer.

"Sehun, I was wondering if we should do DNA test for you and Luhan."

Baekhyun said.

"What? Why?"

"He's creepy, don't you think? I'm not creepy creepy but we still don't trust him."

"If you think it's a good idea, then I guess it's okay with me."

Kai, Luhan and Jae returned shortly after and the baby was crying in Kai's embrace. The first thing Sehun said after seeing them was, "What did you do,

Kai!?"

"Me?!" Kai yelped. "I didn't do anything. He cried because this.. he was walking too close to him." he jerked his chin to Luhan.

"That baby is a little weird." Luhan laughed and earned a scowl from both Kai and Sehun.

"Where are the others?" Kai asked.

"They went to check on Kyungsoo." Sehun took Jae from Kai and placed him on the couch.

"Here." Kai tossed Sehun the paper bag. Sehun could smell the pancakes and it made his mouth watery. He sat down next to Jae and quickly started digging in. Kai heaved a long sigh and dumped his rear onto the couch. Luhan sat down beside him and Kai scooted away further.

Sehun glanced over to the baby who had stopped crying and was now staring up at Sehun munch on the pancakes. He placed a pancake on Jae's lap and the baby picked it up with both hands. He stared at it before pulling them into two pieces. He looked up at Sehun and held one of the pieces out. Sehun smiled and accepted it from Jae. Jae grinned widely, revealing his four teeth.

"Even he know how much you love that thing." Kai snickered and Sehun looked up at him. Right then, Luhan placed a hand on Kai's thigh before stroking it. Kai shot up from the couch, face flushed red. Sehun's appetite vanished as he got onto his feet. How dare Luhan push it to this level by flirting

with Kai right in front of Sehun?! He marched straight to Luhan and gave him a tight slap across his face. "Sehun!" Kai yelped and pulled him back.

"How dare you touch my husband when I'm right here?!" he shouted.

Luhan smirked, a cheek reddened. "So, I can touch him when you're not here?"

Sehun would have slapped him again if Kai hadn't held him back.

"Sehun." Kai pulled Sehun's arm when Sehun lurched forward to Luhan. "Come on." he hauled Sehun forcefully out of the living room and up to their room.

"Let go of me!" Sehun pulled his arm free when they had reached their room. "I feel like killing him!"

"Control your emotions, Sehun. You're probably will regret hitting him later. I don't wanna see you sad."

"Sad?! I won't be sad for hitting him!"

"Baby." Kai stepped forward and held the sides of Sehun's face. "You should be

happy during this time. Not mad and angry and frustrated all the while. It's not good for our baby."

Sehun himself knew how stressed he was nowadays and it was definitely not healthy for the baby. He calmed himself down by taking in a deep breath. "How come you're not mad at him, Kai?"

"I.." Kai sighed. "If I end up hurting him, I'm worried that it will end badly. Would you forgive me if somewhat killed your last standing family?"

"He's not my family, Kai. You are. And to be honest, I just want to show him that you would never choose him. But when you don't do anything when he touches you, I become helpless."

"Sehun, let's just go home if this is all too much, kay? I know that Luhan now knows where he can find us but at least when we're away from this place, maybe you can have some peace."

"I can't. I need everyone's help if I want to survive this pregnancy, right?"

"That is true. I alone can't help and support you much."

"And Luhan must stay and watch."

"What?"

"I want him to know that you will always be mine."

"Sehun..." Kai sighed but he suddenly perked up before frowning and then scowling.

"What?" Sehun asked.

He stared at the floor for a second. "Nana's here." Kai said in a rush and hurried out of the room. Sehun quickly followed behind him down the stairs.

"Where?" Sehun questioned when Nana wasn't in the living room. Luhan was there, legs crossed as he watched the Tv. Right then, Kris, Baekhyun and Chanyeol walked into the house, laughing about something.

Kai turned to Sehun with a tensed face. "Where's Jae?" he asked. Sehun glanced over Kai's shoulder and Jae wasn't on the couch anymore.

"What about Jae?" Kris asked.

"Luhan, where's Jae?" Kai questioned him and Luhan shrugged at first.

"Oh. Nana came in and brought him for a walk." Luhan replied and instantly, Sehun's legs fell limp as a lump rose in his throat.

"What?!" Kai hollered.

"Are you guys serious?!" Baekhyun yelled. "You lost a baby?!"

"Where did she go?!" Kris shouted at Luhan.

"Out."

Immediately, Kris turned around and broke into a sprint towards the forest. But before he even reached the skirts of the forest, he transformed into a golden wolf and pounced his way through it.

Kai quickly went after him but didn't transform. "What's happening?" Sehun asked Baekhyun in a tensed tone.

"Kris must have felt something." Baekhyun said while scowling. "I hope Jae's not hurt."

"No." Sehun breathed and ran his legs out into the forest. He didn't really know where he was running but he could Kai ahead of him a while later. "Kai!" he shouted but Kai didn't wait for him.

He came to a sudden stop at a ground and Sehun almost bumped onto Kai's back. The wolves were growling and howling as they brawled on the ground before Sehun's eyes. There were two grey wolves, one golden; Kris and another light brown, Sehun already knew that Nana was a brown fur. But she was fighting the grey wolves, helping Kris.

"Jae!" Kai screeched suddenly and ran away from Sehun. That was when Sehun noticed Jae's motionless body on the ground a few feet next to where the wolves were wrestling. Sehun felt like all the air was knocked out of his lungs when he saw Kai lift Jae. The baby was bleeding from top to toe and was unconscious.

"No... no." Sehun stepped back in horror, tears rolling down his cheeks without even realizing it.

Kai didn't bother to even approach Sehun as he started running back to the house, carrying the baby.

Sehun forced himself to move, traumatized and ran after them.

"Baekhyun! Give me the car keys!" Kai shouted as Sehun ran up to him.

"Sehun.."

Sehun stared at the baby's bleeding body with terror and fear, almost wanting to faint. "Jae... Jae. Jae." he chanted as if to wake him up.

"He's still breathing." Kai handed the baby to Sehun. Kai's white t-shirt was all completely covered in blood stain. Baekhyun threw him the keys and Kai ran to the car, pulling Sehun. "Shit." he cursed, fumbling with the keys on the ignition. Sehun couldn't take his eyes off Jae's closed eyes.

"Kai.." he called, weeping, covered in tears.

"He'll be fine. He'll be fine." Kai muttered as if he were talking to himself but Sehun saw him crying as well as he pulled the car away from the house and drove in lightning speed.

Sehun was crying his eyeballs out, arms trembling as they held the baby and Kai was also wiping his eyes with his arm while driving as fast as the car could go. He examined Jae's body. It was cut opened by three slits. Wolf claws. "Jae.. Jae.. please... please. Please please please." Sehun cried. "Why isn't he healing?!"

"He's half human." Kai's voice was breaking too.

They reached the hospital's emergency area and Kai took the baby from Sehun's

arms before breaking out the car, running in full speed into the hospital.

"We had an accident!" Kai shouted at the receptionist and she quickly called over some other nurses. They laid the baby down on a stretcher before taking him straight into the ICU ward.

Sehun covered his face and cried loudly, praying for his baby.

"Sehun." Kai wrapped his arms around him. "He'll be fine. He's tough." he breathed but his breath caught too much.

Sehun sobbed hard into Kai's shoulder, hands hanging onto Kai's shirt at the back, not wanting to think about the possibilities anymore. "Please save him." he wept.

They were taking too long, too long that Sehun felt like he might go crazy waiting outside the ICU ward. He wanted to rip his hair, tear his clothes and run like a maddened man, screaming. If anything was about to happen to Sehun, he was sure that he will never forgive anyone, not even himself for being this careless.

He had already suffered the loss of one baby. Even if it weren't born, he still cherished every minute he had with it. And now, Sehun's little sunshine was so hurt, suffering for no reason.

Sehun and Kai sat on the chairs outside the ward as Sehun kept crying relentlessly. Kai stood up and knelt before Sehun. "Sehun, Sehun look at me."

Sehun only kept his head hung as he wept heavy. "It must have... hurt him.. so bad..ly." he sniffled.

"I know." Kai said in a hushed tone. "If you're not strong during this time, he's gonna suffer more. Be strong for him." he whispered and caressed Sehun's cheek.

"Kai!" Kris screeched, running up to them with Baekhyun, Chanyeol and Sehun's parents.

"Sehun." his mother dropped onto the seat next to Sehun and hugged him tight.

"It'll be okay. Jae is the strongest person I've ever seen. He'll be fine."

"He was... bleeding so much... He didn't.. open his eyes.." Sehun panted.

"Did the doctor say anything?" Kris asked Kai.

"No. They have been in there for about an hour." Kai's voice was too stiff. He must be hurting just as much right now.

"Sehun." he heard Nana's voice and pulled back from his mother's embrace to look up at Nana's flustered face. "I'm so sorry. I tried to save him."

"Save him?!" Sehun shouted as he shot up from his seat. Kai hooked an arm around Sehun's waist at the front and pulled him to him. "Let go!"

"Wait." Kai said.

"Sehunah, I swear. I might be a really bad person but do you seriously think that I would hurt a child?" she looked like she was on the verge of crying too.

"Those wolves from Tan's pack, I bumped onto them in the forest. They were heading straight to our house. I asked if anything was wrong and they told me about Kai killing their friend and now they're after Kai's son to get their revenge. That was when I got ahead of them and took Jae away before they could hurt him. I told Luhan to ask Kai to come look for me and that Jae's in danger. If I had prolonged any moment in the house, those wolves would have ripped both your baby's and your head off, maybe even Luhan's. Which is why I ran."

Sehun's head spun.

"They broke the protocol." Kris said. "They were not supposed to enter another wolf's dwelling."

"Can you guys save this for late?!" Baekhyun squawked. "I'm worried about the baby!"

Chanyeol wasn't even listening to them and had his face pressed onto the ICU's door.

Sehun didn't want to hear anymore and just sunk back in his seat, resuming his sob.

A while later, the ICU opened and everyone hurried to the surgeon who walked out.

"Who's the parent?" the doctor asked.

"I am." Kai said quickly. "How is he?"

"He has lost so much of blood and there were internal bleedings too. Animal attack, you said?"

"Yes."

"The baby's body is too damaged. But he's fine. He's still unconscious but he will wake up soon."

Sehun felt like his breath had finally returned.

"Can we see him?!" Chanyeol screeched.

"Not yet. We'll move him to a private ward then you can see him. Can you come with me to sign some papers?" he asked Kai. Kai quickly nodded and

followed the doctor.

Sehun's father smiled and patted on Sehun's shoulder. "Cheer up, kiddo. Jae wouldn't want to see your crying face when he wakes up." he said.

The next hour was less worse but Sehun would have killed to see his son. Kai returned shortly after and the rest of the waiting, Sehun spent hugging Kai all the while as Kai leaned onto a wall.

Then a nurse came by and escorted them to a specialized room. Sehun hesitated at first to step in but with the help of Kai, he was pulled into the room. There was a huge cot in the middle of the white room with a monitor beeping beside it. In the middle of the cot laid the baby. Everybody broke into a quiet cry after seeing Jae's state. Sehun pressed his face onto Kai's shoulder as he cried. Jae had three long cuts from his chest right to his stomach, all stitched up, an IV line from his small hand that connected to the glucose water bottle and bandages on both forearm.

Sehun felt Kai stroking his hair. "It will heal. He's still part wolf." he whispered to Sehun. "Not anytime soon, but eventually." he kissed Sehun's temple. It was a good thing Kai was portraying as the strong-willed one because Sehun could never handle things well when it came to his children.

They all stood around the baby's cot for a long time, looking at Jae, caressing his head lightly.

"You both should change your shirts before you go near the baby." the nurse told Sehun and Kai. It was still blood-stained. "It's harmful for the baby's immune system."

"I'll go get you guys fresh shirts." Sehun's mother volunteered. Chanyeol had sat down on a chair and was crying, a side of his face pressed onto the bed. Baekhyun stroked Chanyeol's head as he stared at Jae as well. Kris and Nana's tears had dried but they looked like it was all their fault.

Sehun never left Jae's side ever since he had washed up and changed his clothes. Kai eventually fell asleep on the couch in the room but Sehun couldn't even catch a wink as he kept his eyes fixated on Jae's poor body.

The nurses forced everyone to leave except the parents of the baby.

"Sehun." he woke up to Kai's whisper and looked up at Kai who was smiling faintly. Then he heard Jae's whine.

"Jae!" Sehun yelped and stood up from his seat before leaning down to the baby. He kissed the top of the baby's head and smiled endlessly at the grinning baby. It must still hurt but Jae was at least smiling.

"Told you he's tough." Kai fake punched Jae's chubby cheek. A nurse was there.

"I'm sorry." she said. "We'll have put him under again. He's too active, we're worried that he might tear the stitches."

Sehun and Kai both nodded as the nurse prepared an injection. "Papa's gonna have lunch, okay?" Kai whispered while smiling and kissed Jae's forehead.

"Pa." the baby puffed out and Kai's eyes started to become watery.

"I'll be here when you wake up again." Kai told him.

Sehun held Jae's hand as the nurse injected his arm. Jae cringed but didn't even cry. He must be on medication that must have reduced the pain. Jae curled his hand around Sehun's index finger and then slowly his grip loosened as his eyes became droopy.

"Thank you." Kai told the nurse as she smiled and made her way out. Kai's face changed for the first time since yesterday. "I'm not gonna let those lowlife alone." he spat through his gritted teeth. As much as Sehun wanted to shoot

those wolves himself, but he knew this will bring them nowhere.

"No, Kai. Let's just leave." Sehun muttered. "For the sake of Jae and him." he touched his stomach. Kai sighed and walked around the baby's cot to reach Sehun. He pressed a palm onto Sehun's stomach and held the back of Sehun's neck before kissing Sehun's lightly on the lips. "Go home and get Jae's plushies." Sehun said.

"And some pancakes?" Kai smirked. Sehun scowled. "No? Right. How would the baby inside you think about pancakes when his brother's hurt like this."

"He still smiled." Sehun said, looking back at Jae.

"He always acts tough. Typical wolf lineage."

When Kai returned, the whole family tagged along, even Luhan. For some reason, Sehun neither had the strength nor the energy to blame things on Luhan.

"How is he?" Luhan inquired first as everyone hurried to Jae's side.

Sehun kept his silence and turned his face away.

"Sehun." Kai called. "He didn't know the seriousness of the situation." he spoke for Luhan.

"I didn't know Nana was being for real, Sehun. I'm sorry that I took things too nonchalantly." Luhan told to Sehun but Sehun couldn't find it in him to even forgive him. "Suit yourself. I already apologized. What would you have done if I weren't there, anyway?"

"Things wouldn't have come to this if you weren't there in the first place!" Sehun stood up from the couch and yelled at Luhan.

"So it's all my fault?"

"Then whose fault is it?! Did I ask you to come back?!"

"Last time I checked, you asked me to stay."

"That was after you've caused enough damage which put my son in this state!"

"No, Sehun. It's your fault. You should know that your life will never be happy in this family."

"Enough." Sehun's father spoke up. "We're a family. Everybody makes mistakes." but he didn't know half of the story about what happened between Kai and Luhan which led to a string of unfortunate events.

But Sehun didn't bother to argue anymore. There was no point anyway. He just sat down back onto the couch.

"Nobody wants you here anymore. Leave when you see the time." Kris told Luhan.

"Gladly. Have my brother all to yourself." he spat and stormed out of the room.

When everyone was forced to leave again when the visiting hours were over, Sehun impatiently waited for Jae to come around again. Kai placed all the soft toys around Jae so that when the baby wakes up, he would have the best sight around him. Sehun had to cope with the nausea himself too in all this.

"His vitals are surprisingly all good." the doctor said. "I think we could reduce him on the painkillers if he could cope with the slight irritation of the stitches. But other than that, he won't be experiencing anymore pain. The slight internal bleeding was only because of the impact of the ground. So not much to worry about that either. But he's a baby nonetheless. So you have to understand why we had to put him under at least for the first two days."

"Can he move, doctor?" Sehun asked.

"Yes. Which is why I highly recommend either of you to be around him at all times except when he's sleeping. For the first week at least. Then the stitches might be healed. You can feed him once he's awake but the nurse will provide you with the food. We need feed him something light but fulfilling. I'll send in another pediatrician who can explain on how to take care of him after this."

"He moves a lot." Kai said. "He never really stays still at one place even for a minute."

"Don't worry. The medication he's own will keep him drowsy enough to not to crawl over. Does he crawl yet?"

"Yes."

"Hm. He's one of the strongest babies I've met. He's reacting really well to the medications." the doctor smiled and nodded before walking out of the room.

When Jae woke up again, the nurse handed Kai a bowl of white mashed food which smelled like pumpkin and Kai automatically passed it to Sehun. "I don't wanna stress him." Kai said.

Jae tried to roll over but then limply fell back onto the bed. After trying to get up a several times, he gave up and started playing with his toys while Sehun fed him.

"Open up, baby. Choot choot." Kai voiced over as Sehun gave Jae another spoonful.

The nurse was smiling at them all the while. "Here." she said and bent over to Jae before carefully lifting him from the cot. "Don't be too rough." she gave the baby to Sehun. She stood by Sehun's side as Sehun smiled at Jae and caressed his head before kissing it. It felt like the first time Sehun held Jae. He quickly gave him back to the nurse and she placed him back in place.

After feeding Jae his milk, Sehun finally decided to rest once the baby fell asleep again. He went over to the couch where Kai on and sat on Kai's laps, back pressed against Kai's front body and leaned his head onto Kai's shoulder. Kai clasped their wedding-banded hands together and sighed. "Every time we come back here, something happens."

"It's not foreseeable." Sehun whispered and kissed Kai's neck. "Kai?"

"Yeah?"

"It's been like two years, right? You and me."

"Yeah."

"But it feels like I've been with you for ages."

Kai smiled. "Don't tell me you've got bored."

"It's not funny."

Kai exhaled heavily and pulled Sehun off him before laying him down on the couch. He took his place behind Sehun as he back-hugged him. Sehun placed his head on Kai's stretched out arm as a pillow. "I feel the same way." Kai

breathed onto the nape of Sehun's neck. "We're leaving as soon as Jae is discharged."

"What about-"

"We ask them to stay with us until you give birth."

A week passed in the hospital and Jae was recovering pretty good. He even started playing with Chanyeol and Kris whenever they visited. Luhan never came after that and Sehun didn't even bother to question about him anymore.

Sehun and Kai took turns to look after Jae. But Kai was the one who usually went home to grab them supplies. And just like that day, he went home but didn't return even at night. Sehun would have called him but his phone was out of battery and he just assumed that Kai must have dozed off on the bed or something. Watching Jae sleep, Sehun slowly let himself conk out for some

moment. When he woke up in the middle of the night, Kai was already there, sleeping on the chair.

"Sehun." he woke up to Luhan's voice.

"What are you doing here?" Sehun sat up on the couch and looked up at him.

"Just came in to see him."

"Why haven't you left?"

"Very loving, aren't you? Oh come on, Sehun. We're siblings. Even if we fight, by the end of the day we're gonna run back to each other."

"What do you want now?"

"Just to see Jae."

"He's sleeping."

"Where's Kai?"

Sehun's eyes scanned for Kai and he wasn't there. "I don't know. Getting us breakfast or something."

Luhan smirked. "You still are so stupid, Sehun. Even after seeing your child get hurt this bad because of those wolves, you don't repent."

Sehun stood up, scowling. "That is why you didn't tell Kai when Nana asked you to, right? I'm not stupid, Luhan. I know that you didn't tell us because you knew Jae was in danger by the wolves."

"Smart brother. But I swear, I didn't know he would get this hurt. I just-"

"No. You don't care anything about Jae because he's a wolf too. So, stop pretending."

"Why do you speak so high of those wolves, anyway?"

"You yourself are after one, aren't you?"

"Speaking of which, where was Kai last night?" he smiled smugly which made Sehun twinged.

"Home."

"How long was he gone?"

Sehun knew Luhan already was well aware of the answer. "You know what, I don't even wanna hear anything. Just get out."

"No, Sehun. You must know of how cruel those creatures are. You think he loves you? Why? Because he gave you a child? He loves the child, not you. Even you know that. If he mates with a wolf, his love for you will turn into ashes right?"

"Luhan, get out before I stab you with something."

"Ask Kai what he was doing last night." he smirked. "Or better, with whom was he doing it last night."

Sehun could almost hear his heart shatter at Luhan's words.

"See you soon, Sehun. But I don't think I will be home when you come back. Don't worry, I'll leave a trace behind so that Kai would find me himself. He and you? That's a lie. Those rings you're wearing, it's a lie. You know why? Because it means nothing. Because if even a simple heat to mate can tear him away from you." he said before shoving passed Sehun and got out of there.

Sehun started to pant as he stared at nothing. He sunk back into his seat and waited for Kai to return.

When he did, Sehun looked at his flustered and tired face. It was pale but there was something off with it. "Where were you last night, Kai?" Sehun asked.

"Huh?" Kai licked his lips and started to scowl. He stood there, staring at Sehun for a moment in pure silence before glancing away.

"I asked where you were!" Sehun shot up to his full height and clenched his fists.

"Home." Kai said through his gritted teeth, still glaring but he wasn't facing Sehun directly.

"Your son was lying here." Sehun forced it out. "And what were you doing?" his voice came out in a whisper.

Kai hung his head, now frowning. "Sehun.."

"Were you with Luhan?"

"Did he come by?" Kai asked.

"You didn't answer my question."

"What did he tell you?"

"I don't know. I didn't understand." said Sehun. "He said that even if he left, you'll look for him. And he spoke like he knew what you were doing last night. Kai," Sehun's tone softened. "What were you doing?"

Kai exhaled heavily, hands balled into fists but he still wouldn't look Sehun in the eye. "I don't if Luhan was trying to make you feel bad or something..." he trailed off for a second. "But... I was... with him..."

That was it when all the muscles in Sehun's body fell limp as his heart sunk to

his stomach. "You.. what?" he let out, eyes starting to become watery.

"No, Sehun. Listen. Nothing happened.... At least I didn't bring to that level."

"Wh-what are y-you... saying?"

"Sehun." he reached his hand out to touch Sehun's but Sehun flinched away hard.

"Did you sleep with him?!" he shouted a little this time. Now Sehun was no longer sad, he was mad. There was no way Kai would have done such a thing with his husband pregnant on one hand and his son hurt on the other. Or did Sehun underestimate Kai's vulnerability?

"No, Sehun! We kissed, we touched but I stopped before I could completely lose my control."

"You what?" the tears spilled on Sehun's cheeks as he took a step back.

"You don't even know how hard things is for me, Sehun."

"Is your heat more important than Jae?"

"No, it's not! But it's not something I can control for fuck's sake! And he practically threw himself onto me. I know what I did deserves no forgiveness but please, try to understand, Sehun. I didn't do anything than just that." Kai's face was just as disappointed as Sehun's.

"You're right, Kai." Sehun was just too tired to even argue anymore. "You don't deserve forgiveness." he sat down on the couch again before pulling his legs up

and hugged his knees.

"You knew things like this would happen, Sehun. I knew that I will be like this during mating season but things only got harder because Jae got hurt and you're pregnant again."

"Sorry I couldn't have sex with you because our son just happens to be in the hospital."

"I completely laid off the heat, Sehun. I swear. But last night, I was just lying there and then Luhan-"

"Came in and molested you?" Sehun scoffed. "You're not 10, are you?" his whole body felt weird. He wanted to argue with Kai but no longer had the strength.

"Sehun..."

"You promised me, Kai. Not once but several times that you would not hurt me. And you broke it again and again. I'm starting to get too tired to even get angry at you anymore. And Luhan is right. Maybe I will never be happy with you. My happiness always end too quickly only because of the fact that you're a wolf."

"You put me a difficult position, Sehun. I told you that we should stay away from Luhan and this place. You wanted your family and you said you wanted show Luhan-"

"Speaking of that... I was so wrong, wasn't I? After all, you already betrayed

Nana once. I shouldn't be too surprised if I were the next victim, right? Cause whatever it is, you're still the magnificent wolf descendant. And I'm just a puny human who got lucky."

"Stop saying things like that, Sehun." Kai got down to his knees in front of Sehun. "The things that happened with Luhan are purely because of our circumstances. You're pregnant and you have to take care of Jae right now. And I was stressed too. Which is why I got a little taken away. I don't care what Luhan says about me leaving you. Because that will never happen."

Sehun had stopped crying for a while now. He couldn't really blame Kai. What would you do if you were so damn hungry, given under any circumstances, and there was meat right in front of you? Kai's issue was similar. He was never satisfied during the mating season and mainly because he chose to give Sehun a life. And now, without Sehun paying much attention to him, Kai became even more vulnerable. He was right. If Luhan weren't there, Kai wouldn't have really gone after someone else with Jae in this state. Hunger, meat. That was the best theory Sehun could come up with. Moreover, Luhan was being too obvious. Sehun could tell that Luhan knew exactly how to make use of someone's disadvantage. In Kai's case, his heat.

"I was going to tell you, Sehun. But you were sleeping. And I didn't expect Luhan to drop by and make things ten times harder."

"I need a break from you, Kai." Sehun said without meeting Kai's face.

"What?"

"Time and around, I am the one who keeps suffering. I need some time away from you."

"Sehun." Kai breathed. "I.. can't... be without you... and Jae."

"You clearly could, last night. Honestly, I can't bring myself to hate you because it's not your fault that you wanted to mate. I just don't qualify. But neither do Luhan. So if you slept with him, it would just be heartbreaking, Kai. Even if Luhan's not a wolf, he's my brother. Even if you can't mate with a human, he clearly won because he almost had you do it. He showed me that a human can't be with a wolf. You broke your promise again. So now it's time you understand how I felt without you."

"Sehun-"

"Just for a while. I want to stay away. Clear my mind. If you still can't hold in your mating instincts, you can do whatever that you want. Cause I'm worn out. I still have Jae to take care of. And..." it almost killed Sehun to bring these last words out, but it was time that Sehun thought about himself. "I think... we should abort this baby."

Kai's eyes were red as blood now. He sat down on the floor without saying anything and lowered his head.

"Luhan opened my eyes." Sehun muttered. "I don't know if he really loves you or is he pretending just to show me that you would never be true to just me-"

"Not even you can understand me, can you, Sehun?" Kai whispered, head hung.

Sehun closed his mouth and looked away. No, he will never understand Kai. Because Sehun wasn't a wolf. Kris could take Kai's side on this, even Baekhyun and Sehun's parents. But Sehun couldn't because he won't understand how a wolf felt or what they go through when they couldn't mate with another wolf. Rules weren't created simply. There was a rule that wolves shan't mate with human. Maybe these were the reasons.

"What will I do if you leave me?" Kai asked in a low breaking voice.

"I hope not move on." Sehun whispered back.

"You really lost all the trust you had on me, didn't you?"

"I-" Sehun was cut off when Kai's phone rang suddenly. Kai didn't bother to pick it up at first but after a couple of rings, he answered it.

"What, Chanyeol?" his voice was dead. "What?! Now?!"

"What?" Sehun asked when Kai's face tensed up.

"Baekhyun hyung." Kai said blankly. "We'll be there." he hung up on Chanyeol.

"What about Baekhyun hyung?"

Kai got onto his feet. "His... uh.. water broke."

"What?!" Sehun shot up from the couch.

"Kris is not even in town."

"Are they in this hospital?"

"Chanyeol is bringing him over. I should go and book a ward. We'll talk about this later."

"There's nothing more to talk about, Kai."

Chanyeol practically had lost his mood and humor ever since that day when Sehun and Jae almost got hurt. And after seeing Jae like that, bleeding, he couldn't bring himself to smile the whole week.

Naturally, Chanyeol started to hate himself for being one of the sulky people in the house. After all that had happened, he knew Sehun and Kai would want to leave this place. And he hadn't even spent much time with Kyungsoo yet.

So there he was again, walking around the forest, taking the long route so that he didn't need to pass the forest to reach Kyungsoo's house which was located at the other end of the forest. He recalled the previous times he visited him

there. The first time, Kyungsoo didn't even let Chanyeol into the house but agreed to walk Chanyeol back home. That was the first time Chanyeol had ever gotten nervous to talk to somebody. And before he could whip up a proper conversation, they bumped onto those wolves and Sehun. The second time however, Kyungsoo let Kris, Baekhyun and Chanyeol into the house. That was when Chanyeol learned that Kyungsoo only lived with his mother and that his father had passed away. Even then, Kyungsoo didn't bother to speak with Chanyeol. But the way he looked at Chanyeol made the latter's heart clench.

He rang the doorbell a couple of times and waited for either Kyungsoo or his mother to open the door. Kyungsoo's house wasn't as big as Sehun's or Kai's parents'. And Chanyeol could tell that Kyungsoo wasn't as rich as them either.

"Yes?" the door finally opened.

"Good morning, Mrs. Do." Chanyeol bowed to a right angle.

"Hmm.." she seemed confused.

"Remember me?"

"No."

"Uh.. I'm Chanyeol. I dropped by last week."

"I don't remember." she smiled sadly. "Who are you?"

"Kyungsoo's friend." how can she forget such a tall, handsome figure who intended to be her future son-in-law?

"Oi. Who said you're my friend?" Kyungsoo said as he brushed passed his mother and stepped out of the house. "Mama, go inside."

She nodded and went back in. Kyungsoo closed the door and grabbed Chanyeol's hand, hauling him away from the threshold.

"Uh. Wait. Is the forest safe?" Chanyeol asked.

"Stop being such a scaredy cat." Kyungsoo mumbled as he pulled Chanyeol through the forest. Chanyeol smiled.

"At least you're holding my hand."

Instantly, Kyungsoo let go of his hand and turned to face him but quickly glanced away. "What are you doing here again? And how's Kai's baby?"

"You could just go and see him, you know. And why didn't your mother recognize me?"

"She doesn't recognize me sometimes too." Kyungsoo's voice was strained.

"What do you mean?"

"She had Alzheimer's."

"Oh... I'm... sorry."

"What do you want?"

"I just came by to see you." Chanyeol said, rubbing the back of his head.

"See.. me? Isn't that obvious?! You couldn't have come to see my mother, right!"

"I think I'll be leaving soon."

Now Kyungsoo's face died. "What?"

"Yeah." Chanyeol studied Kyungsoo's expression carefully.

"Oh..." Kyungsoo let out and went to a tree before leaning his back on it. "Will.. you come back?"

"Maybe. After everything, I don't think it's safe here for either Sehun or Jae. Or even me for that case."

"But... I can protect you." Chanyeol barely heard Kyungsoo's whisper.

"What? What did you say?"

"Huh? Nothing." he scowled, making Chanyeol smile.

"Why can't you just accept the fact that I'm adorable?"

"What?!" Kyungsoo grimaced. "Adorable?!"

"You seriously couldn't take your eyes off me the last time I visited. Kyungsoo, if you'd like it, then I'm willing to give it a shot."

"Are you stupid? Can you not see how badly your human friend is suffering?"

"Kai's life is freaking complicated. Yours isn't. Thus, I don't think I'll-"

"You don't get it." Kyungsoo turned his face away, frowning. Chanyeol stepped closer to him but didn't dare touch him.

"I might still be on the 'crush' point but you sure know how to make someone run around you." he snickered. "Come with me."

"I barely know you."

"So? You're not gonna do anything by living here for the rest of your life. You didn't even go to college."

"I'm not gonna be with a human, okay? So leave if you want."

Chanyeol took a deep breath. "Yah!" he shouted suddenly, making Kyungsoo flinch. "I like you, okay! What's so difficult in understanding that?! Who cares if you're a wolf?! You still look like a cute little mouse!"

Kyungsoo's jaw dropped and they stood there in silence for a minute. "You don't want to have a proper family, Chanyeol?"

"Huh?"

"I can't beget you children. I'm not that gifted to be with a man."

"Like I care." Chanyeol loved kids but it wasn't his priority.

"What?" Kyungsoo's almost sparkled. "What do you mean?"

"I can't have kids too. But we can have hamsters. Preferably two." he smiled and Kyungsoo glared at him. But his scowl softened as the corners of his mouth

twitched up a little. "Come with me, Kyungsoo. To the city. With your mother. We can start out as roommates."

"I... Can you meet me here tonight?"

Chanyeol gulped. "But the wolves-"

"I'll protect you." Kyungsoo pressed a finger into Chanyeol's chest. "9pm." he smiled for the first time and walked back towards his house.

Out of happiness at last, Chanyeol returned back home. This was the only good thing that had happened to him for the past week.

"Where did you go? Didn't I ask you to make me strawberry smoothie?" Baekhyun asked, fists on his hips as he blocked the way to the door.

"Pregnant people are scary." Chanyeol muttered before he caught the pool of water beneath Baekhyun's shoes. "Baekhyun!"

"What?!"

"Your water broke!" he pointed at Baekhyun's feet.

"I know. Which is why I was waiting for you right here. Now bring me to the hospital, will you?" he handed Chanyeol his car keys.

"Fuck are you kidding me?!"

"I'm not fuck. Now snap out of it before I give birth at the doorstep."

"Baekhyun!" Chanyeol snatched the keys and bent down before lifting

Baekhyun up, bridal style.

"Put me down!" Baekhyun hollered.

"Hold in there, puppy. Don't come out yet." he jogged to the car with Baekhyun in his arms.

"I can still walk you dumbass!"

He placed Baekhyun down and hurried to the other side of the car to get into the driver's seat.

Chanyeol was the one who was sweating so badly as he rammed the car towards the hospital. Baekhyun seemed calm at first but gradually, he started to pant.

"Are you having contactions already?!" Chanyeol squawked.

"I... think so." Baekhyun gasped for air. "Wow it hurts."

"Calm down calm down calm down. Fuck! Kris is not here!"

"I know." Baekhyun sounded sad for a moment. "That jerk! He left me like this!"

"Why is so sudden?!"

"How would I know?!"

"Breathe breathe, Baekhyun!"

He pulled his phone out and quickly dialed Kai to inform him. He pulled over the hospital and hurried to Baekhyun's side.

"I can walk, Chanyeol!"

"No, you shouldn't!" Chanyeol carried Baekhyun into the hospital.

Two nurses quickly came to their side with a wheelchair and Chanyeol placed Baekhyun in it.

"Baekhyun?" the nurse asked.

"Yes, he is!" Chanyeol answered instead.

"We have to bring you straight to the delivery room." the nurse said.

"Hyung!" Kai yelled as he came up to them with Sehun on his side.

Baekhyun started to whine and moan in pain.

"Did you call Kris?" Kai asked Chanyeol and the latter shook his head.

The nurses brought Baekhyun to the room as the others tagged behind. Baekhyun asked the nurses to stop for a while and turned to Chanyeol. "Let him come." he told the nurses.

"Me?" Chanyeol asked in surprise.

Baekhyun smiled at him even in pain. "You won't get to experience this if not now." he said sadly, sweating from head to toe.

Chanyeol smiled and went into the room with him.

"It's a girl!" Chanyeol announced when he burst out, all clad in surgical attire. Sehun and Kai both shot up from their seats simultaneously and Chanyeol gave them both a big bear hug.

"Did you have fun?" Kai faked the excitement in his voice, it was so obvious. Sehun hadn't talked a single word to Kai ever since Baekhyun was brought in for labor.

"It was.." Chanyeol pulled back and smiled, lowering his gaze and looked back up at Sehun. "Beautiful." he grinned.

"How is he?" Kai inquired in Sehun's place.

"He's fine. He even slapped me three times asking me to shut up." he rubbed the back of his neck. "But it was scary."

"Been there. Done that." Kai scoffed and smirked.

Sehun remembered how he clutched onto Kai's arm the night he gave birth to Jae before Kai held onto Sehun's hand. The memory made Sehun sad. How bad their relationship had gotten within not even a year after that.

"I already called Kris." Kai said. "Tell Baekhyun hyung he'll be here by night."

"Will do!" Chanyeol chimed and turned back to the ward but stopped to face Sehun. "Sehun? Are you okay?"

"Uh.. Yeah." Sehun smiled. He was happy for Baekhyun but hadn't realized that he was sulking. "Tell hyung that her cousin's waiting for her." he mentioned Baekhyun's daughter.

Chanyeol smiled and nodded before heading back in.

Sehun sat down, smiling to himself picturing Jae and the newborn baby playing together. And then he started to frown before touching his own stomach. He can't go through everything with this baby. But then again, the baby did no wrong. He probably turn out to be an innocent baby like Jae. It made Sehun's heart clench just to think about killing this baby.

"Sehun?" Kai called.

Sehun got onto his feet and muttered, "I should go check on Jae." he had left him with the nurse a while ago.

Kai grabbed Sehun's wrist just when he was about to pass. He looked down at Kai but Kai wasn't looking up. Sehun pulled his hand free and walked back to

Jae's room.

Sehun could already hear Jae's wailings before he even entered the room. "Oh you're back." the nurse said. She was cradling the baby on her laps. "He's been crying since he woke up. I already gave him milk." she stood up and handed Sehun Jae.

"What's wrong, baby?" Sehun whispered to Jae and rocked him in his arms. "Is he in pain?"

"I don't think so. Even the stitches are already healing fast. He's just crying." she smiled. "The doctor will drop by in a while. Then I'll take him for a bath." she made her way out.

"Thank you." Sehun told her and sat down on the couch. Jae was no longer on IV anymore either. So he couldn't be in pain. Sehun smiled at the crying baby. "You have a new cousin to play with. I haven't seen her but I'm sure she'll be pretty. Prettier than you maybe." Jae stopped crying suddenly and panted before staring at Sehun like he was offended or maybe that was what Sehun felt like. "You excited?" he looked over at the wounds on Jae's body. They were healing quick like the nurse had said.

Jae pulled at Sehun's collar and slowly formed a smile on his lips. Sehun was overwhelmed by emotions at this point. It might had been because of the pregnancy but it didn't stop Sehun from reminiscing the time when he was carrying the first baby. Jae naturally was the second. He recalled the time at the

lake when Kai kissed him and Sehun was hanging onto him. He never knew how it would have been to hold that child. And he certainly didn't want to feel the same way for this baby inside him right now. He was torn. Whether to keep the baby and suffer more or to abort the baby, just focus on Jae since Kai was no longer reliable.

Sehun let Jae touch his face as much as the baby wanted until the doctor came in. He announced that Jae could be discharged in another two days and that all his vitals were perfectly fine.

"Doctor, can I bring him to see my niece? I mean my brother-in-law just gave birth." Sehun asked.

"Sure. Sure. I'll ask the nurse to assist you." the doctor smiled and went away.

"Oh my god! She's so cute!" Sehun screeched when he saw Baekhyun's baby's by his side on the bed. Sehun and Kai's parents were all there with Chanyeol as well. Only Kris was missing.

Kai eyed Sehun carrying Jae for a while and turned his gaze back to his brother.

"What do we name her?" Kai's father asked. Sehun forced himself to not to frown. Kai's dad had never cared about Jae, hadn't even come by to see him once but he seemed happy for Baekhyun's baby. Of course, Jae was half human and was born from a scandal. What can Sehun expect?

"Kris already picked the name." Chanyeol said.

"How would you know that?!" Kai's father screeched.

"Dad, please." Kai called out. "We don't wanna argue here, okay?"

"Sehun, bring Jae here." Baekhyun said. Sehun went over to the bedside and placed Jae to sit beside the sleeping baby. Jae sucked on his lower lip before looking down at the other baby. Sehun turned his face to watch Kai's parents. Both seemed disgusted and Sehun reached back to take Jae but Baekhyun protested. "Let him."

Jae stuck his hand out and placed it on the towel which was wrapped around the baby. He made his usual whine-giggle noise and looked back up at the adults. Then he got onto his knees suddenly, crawling hastily over the newborn baby. Sehun lifted him back up before he could hurt her by accident.

Everyone laughed except Kai's parents and Kai. Sehun studied Kai's face for a brief second whilst the other discussed about the baby's face. Kai seemed dead. His face was wilted and Sehun wanted to punch it. If only Kai didn't make things harder by 100%.

Jae kept reaching out to the baby next to Baekhyun, almost falling off Sehun's arms and Sehun excused himself for a moment to bring his baby back to his room. When he put Jae back into his cot, Kai showed up next to him.

"You haven't ate anything all day." Kai croaked out.

"Neither have you." Sehun murmured.

"Sehun," he pulled Sehun to face him by his arm. "Don't abort the baby. If you want distance for some while, I'll leave. You can stay with your parents if you want. Or if you want to go back, then I'll go somewhere else. But don't do something that you will surely regret later."

"I can't stay here." Sehun said under his breath.

"Kris said he got those wolves under control. He made sure that they wouldn't violate another wolf's dwelling anymore. But yes, you won't be safe here. Not yet. But I'll solve everything for you before I leave."

"What do you mean?"

"Just... can I see Jae once in a while?"

"He's your son. I want break from you. Not Jae."

Kai smiled but it wasn't complete. "So you really want me to go." he muttered.

"Yes. I still can't remove the image of you and Luhan..." he trailed off. "Please, Kai. Don't break my heart more."

Kai's smile died as his face. "You think I will cheat on you even if I left."

Sehun kept mum for a second and looked down at Jae in the cot whose eyes looked droopy, signalling that he was about to sleep. "It's not like you can control it." Sehun mumbled in his mouth and heard Kai scoff.

"Let's not worry the others about this." Kai said.

"Of course not. Baekhyun and Kris hyung should be happy. I won't ruin it for them."

"Kai." Kai's father peered into the room.

"Dad?"

"So this is your son?" he asked nonchalantly like Jae was some carrot on the kitchen counter.

"Well, yeah."

"A good one you got there."

Sehun glanced away when his father-in-law shot him a glaring look.

"Of course your son would be magnificent. If only he was a proper wolf." his father added in.

"He is a proper wolf, dad. He just has a choice whether to be with nature or live normal." Kai defended.

"He certainly must have some of his gene." he jerked his chin towards Sehun.

Sehun sulked even more.

"Yeah he does. That's why he's so smart and strong-willed." Kai shot at his father.

"Hm right." he spat before scowling one more time at Sehun and walked out of there.

Both Baekhyun and Jae were released from the hospital on the same day. They went back home with a new member of the pack.

Luhan wasn't there.

But the whole pack was waiting outside the house with flowers in their hands. Kris had come back the first night itself. He was all crying when he carried his baby and even Chanyeol hugged Kris and the baby together, crying with him.

"What are you guys doing here?" Kris asked as Baekhyun and the others went into the house. Sehun waited for Chanyeol to carry Jae into the house.

"We're celebrating obviously." Tao chimed. "Congratulations on the heir, alpha."

"Thanks a lot. I really appreciated you guys dropping by but I'm expecting to see you all at the party."

They kept talking as Sehun and Chanyeol entered the house.

"What do you mean you're leaving now?" Baekhyun asked as Kai smiled at him. Kai kissed the newborn baby's forehead who was sleeping in Baekhyun's arms.

"I have to take care of work. Sorry, kay?" Kai gave both Baekhyun and the baby a light hug. "I'll drop by soon."

"God, you're unbelievable." Baekhyun ranted on as he went into the living room.

"Wait you're going where?" Chanyeol asked.

"Just for some days, Chanyeol. Take care of my babies, will you?" Kai smiled.

"Dude, are you for real? What's with the sudden notice?"

"I just got the call last night. Didn't wanna be a party pooper. Sehun knows."

Sehun hung his head. He wasn't really expecting for Kai to leave just after two days. But he still wanted to stay away from him. It was still too awkward between them considering how they say one word to each other yesterday.

Kai took Jae from Chanyeol. "Papa's gonna be going on work for a while, alright? Don't give Sehun a hard time." the baby only touched Kai's cheek. Chanyeol sighed and left them alone, giving them some time. Sehun already knew that Chanyeol could sense that something was wrong between them.

"Why are... you leaving so soon?" Sehun whispered and Kai still smiled.

"So that I can come back to you quicker." he passed the baby to Sehun. "I'll tell Kris that I'm leaving."

Sehun wanted to ask Kai to not to go but he also wanted to stay away from Kai for a while.

Kai brought his hand to a side of Sehun's face and brushed it with his fingers. He placed another hand on Sehun's stomach and hugged him. "I love you. All the three of you." he whispered and pulled back before kissing Jae's forehead.

"Pa." Jae puffed out as usual and grinned widely at Kai.

"Be a good boy." he tucked his coat tighter and walked out. For some reason, Sehun felt like it was a goodbye. Like a real goodbye.

"Sehun." Chanyeol peeped into the room that night just when Sehun was about put Jae to sleep so that he could go and check on Baekhyun and his daughter.

"Hm?" Sehun hummed as he pulled Jae to lie down on his laps.

"Is something going on with you and Kai?" he asked just as Sehun expected.

"No, hyung." he lied. Chanyeol sighed and came by to sit with Sehun on the bed while Sehun rocked Jae on his laps to make him sleep.

"It doesn't look like it. I'm not asking you to tell me what happened but just want you to know I will always be here to smack Kai on the head if he hurts you, kay?"

Sehun smiled genuinely for the first time in the past few days.

"But why do I feel like this time around, you're the one who needs smack in the head?" Chanyeol asked, surprising Sehun.

"What do you mean?"

"He looks... hurt. I don't what happened between you two, but you seriously need to perk up, Sehun. Don't give up easily like this. You think it's easy to live alone with two babies? You already suffered once."

"Hyung, I didn't even say anything. There's nothing wrong between us. He went

back for work."

Chanyeol's eyes almost pierced through Sehun's soul. "Fine then. Will you be coming down? Kris wants to discuss about little Baekhyun's naming ceremony."

"Yeah. Help me put him in the cot." Sehun handed the fast asleep Jae to Chanyeol.

A couple of days passed quick. There was no sign of Luhan or Nana or even those grey wolves. Nobody knew when Luhan left either. Sehun let Jae be with the other baby most of the time even when the unnamed newborn was sleeping all the while. Jae would just sit there and play with his toys.

"Did you call Kai? Will he be coming for the naming party?" Baekhyun asked as Sehun sat down next to the babies on Baekhyun's bed. Baekhyun had permanently moved to Kris' room finally and Chanyeol was now staying in the guest room which Luhan left.

"He will come." Sehun assured even if he hadn't talked to Kai at all.

Jae pushed one of his plushies to the sleeping baby and waited for something to happen. Sehun chuckled. Baekhyun turned around from his closet and laughed as well. "He's curious, isn't he?"

"If I were you, I wouldn't let Jae to close to her." Sehun said.

"Ah! Let them bond. The next thing you know, they will creepily become best friends like Chanyeol and Kris."

"Ahem, who said I'm Dumbyeol's best friend?" Kris entered the room with Chanyeol tagging behind him.

"You hurt my feelings, Kris." Chanyeol commented as Kris picked Jae up from the bed and sat down before sitting Jae on his laps.

"Does baby Jae like my princess?" Kris asked him and Jae smiled widely up at Kris, giggling a while after.

"Does baby Kris like my princess?" Chanyeol hooked an arm around Baekhyun's neck from behind.

"Hands off before I throw something at you." Kris hissed.

"Oooo Possessive." he mocked and released Baekhyun.

Sehun was smiling the whole time even if he missed good family moments like this. It made him miss Kai. He wondered if Kai were missing them too.

That night, after vomiting and showering, Sehun let Jae sleep with him on the bed because the bed felt too empty. Jae liked touching Sehun's face before he fell asleep. Of course, Sehun knew this behavior was due to the new sibling Jae was about to have. And Sehun noticed one more thing too. Whenever Sehun left Jae alone, he started crying. This only commenced after Kai left.

When the baby had fallen asleep, Sehun unconsciously reached out for his phone and dialled for Kai.

"Sehun?" Kai picked it up at once. Sehun kept quiet for a minute and Kai didn't hang up either. "Are you asleep?"

"Are you dumb? How can I call you if I'm asleep?" Sehun kept his voice low.

He could almost feel Kai's smile on the other end of the call. "I wanted to call you. But was afraid that you wouldn't answer it."

"Hmm."

"How's Kris' baby?"

"They're having a party next week. Naming ceremony."

"Yes, Kris told me."

"You'll be here, right?"

"Do you want me to?"

"She's your niece." Sehun played coy. Actually, by right, Sehun had no blood relation to Kris' baby of course. But Jae did.

Kai snickered quietly. "Then I guess I'll be there."

Sehun remained silent, just listening to Kai's piercing breathing.

"Sehun?"

"Hm."

"Are you sleepy?"

"No."

"What's Jae doing?"

"Sleeping."

"Let me hear him."

Sehun felt his heart clench a little as he brought the phone to Jae's face. He held it there for a while before retrieving it. "Kai?"

"Hm.. Yeah." Kai stuttered.

"He misses you."

"I miss him too. I miss all of you."

"I.. should go to sleep."

"Okay. Good night."

"Wait. You keep talking."

"What?" Kai snickered.

"Just... tell me something."

"Hmm. Okay. How about a story?"

"Story?"

"Yeah, I tell Jae one all the time right?"

"Okay."

"Mmm. Once upon a time-"

Sehun chuckled.

"No, Sehun, really. Listen. Once upon a time, there lived a peasant boy and a prince."

"Don't tell me I'm the peasant boy."

"Aren't you smart."

"You're narcissistic."

"Anyway. The boy fell in love with the prince. But being a prince means he had to be a jackass."

"That's so true."

"Don't cross or I'll stop. So, the jackass prince makes love to the boy and then asks him to leave. But it turned out, the prince could never stop thinking about that boy. He... makes the boy his. And constantly kept hurting him."

"Enough, Kai."

"Listen. And the boy kept giving him many chances as the prince blew it all up. Even then, the boy couldn't stop loving the prince. Sehun... I know... how you feel. But.."

"Good night, Kai." Sehun ended the call.

Sehun was curious where Luhan might be right now. When he was still lingering around the place, Sehun took no effort to know more about Luhan's background since it wouldn't matter much anyway. But thinking about it now, he wondered if he should have taken interest. But then again, Luhan stayed half of the days here held captive by Kris and the other half just to make Sehun sad. He never saw Nana after that day in the hospital either. So none of them had any idea of Luhan's whereabouts.

All things aside, whether Sehun admitted or not, he missed Kai. Being too attached to Kai all this while made things difficult for Sehun. He really couldn't sleep at night without thinking about him and whenever he looked at Jae, all that he could see was Kai for their baby resembled its father a lot.

A week passed nevertheless without Kai's companionship. Sehun didn't bother to call up on him since he really wanted to use this time to focus on other things than remind himself of the horrible mistakes Kai did, and hauled Sehun unnecessarily into them.

He mostly spent his time babysitting Jae and the still unnamed baby who was called 'princess' for the time being. And to be honest, Sehun didn't realize the time passing at all admiring those two cuties. The newborn was still sleeping and crying a lot as Jae constantly tried to attract her attention by giving her his plushies.

"I called Kai last night." Baekhyun said as he and Chanyeol decorated the white baby cot in the middle of the hall as Sehun hung new curtains. Jae was sitting on the couch with the other baby who was sleeping.

Frowning, Sehun replied, "What did he say?"

"That he'll be here tonight."

"Yeah. He told me too." Sehun said and kept his focus on steadying himself on the stool as he reached up and clung the hooks of the curtains. When he got down after finishing, the house looked all ready for a party. Only that Sehun wasn't in the mood for one.

He turned to the babies and took his seat. Kris and his parents were busy at the backyard, preparing the buffet. Sehun wondered if it was only be the pack members who were invited.

"Assyeol!" Baekhyun screeched when Chanyeol wrapped a sash around his neck.

"Now you look pretty you see?" Chanyeol beamed. Baekhyun tore the sash and tossed it away. "I miss the fat you."

"How do you think you will be in another 20 years, Chanyeol? Fat, old, tired, ugly but with the same pointy ears which would make you look 75% uglier." Baekhyun snorted.

"20 years?" Chanyeol pretended to shiver. "I actually wanna go around the

world. Sehun, Jae would be 20 by then and princess would be 19."

Sehun fiddled with the ring on his finger and turned to look at the newborn baby that had started crying. Jae glanced over at her once but then he got bored and turned his gaze back to his dolphin toy. He used to be attentive for the first few days when the other baby cried but now he seemed lazy to entertain her anymore.

Before Sehun reached out to carry the crying baby, Jae grabbed his dolphin and crawled quick to the other end of the couch where Sehun was sitting. He placed the dolphin on Sehun's thigh and grinned wide. Sehun gave him the toy back before getting up and went to sit on the other end where the baby was. He lifted her up and cradled her in his arms. Then he heard a few chokes from Jae before he started crying. As one baby cried in Sehun's arms, the other cried, sitting with the dolphin in his grip.

"Come on." Chanyeol lifted Jae up and patted him on his back. Sehun smiled for the first time in the evening.

Sehun waited. And waited and waited for Kai to show up. The house and the backyard were packed with guests by 9pm and still, no sign of Kai. The newborn was sleeping in the cot as Jae jumped from arms to arms of the ladies that were there.

For an instant, Sehun wanted to call Kai but then he felt awkward since they hadn't spoke in a week. Instead, he went into the kitchen. Rubbing his tummy, Sehun thought about squash pancakes suddenly as his mouth drooled. He poured himself some orange juice and sat down at the counter and rubbed his tummy again. "Hang in there, baby." he whispered and smiled to himself. "I'll get pancakes later."

Just then, he heard some slide the kitchen door and Kai's father jumped a little after seeing Sehun. "Sorry. Wanted to wash my hands." he said and went to the sink. Sehun stood up but didn't say anything. Once the father-in-law had done washing up, he turned to Sehun. "Where is Kai?"

"He.. said he'll be here."

"The truth is, Sehun." this was the first time the man had spoken of Sehun's name. "Kai's son had a lot of potential."

"He's... my son too."

"No doubt in that." he scoffed. "As a wolf, and a golden fur, I can feel his aura." but Kai couldn't? "He is strong. Of course, he is Kai's child. If only he wasn't

part pathetic human."

"What are you trying to say?" Sehun tried to remain polite.

"You will send him to the pack once he's grown, right?"

"That's his choice to make."

"My son had done a grave mistake. I hope his doesn't." he said lastly and walked out of the kitchen.

Sehun frowned greatly and walked after him to tell him that what Kai did wasn't a mistake but stopped when he spotted Kris in the crowd nearby the living room, talking to Tao. He stepped closer and saw that glare on Kris' face. Baekhyun and Kyungsoo were right beside him. He advanced and stood behind Kyungsoo to hear what they were talking about.

"It's not really something we would care about, Kris." Tao said. "He's no longer in our pack and why should we piss Tan's pack for no reason?"

Kris grabbed Tao's collars and jerked him forward. "He stepped up for us when we needed his help! How can you be so inconsiderate?!"

Tao shoved his hands off the collars. "We didn't ask him to pick an unnecessary fight with Tan. We almost solved everything and he ruined it by killing his pack."

"They attacked first." Kris spat through his gritted teeth and instantly Sehun knew they were talking about Kai.

"Only because your stupid brother ran off while they were hunting."

"Still. You're gonna let your own pack member go on a suicide mission?!"

Sehun's breath caught in his throat.

"He's not in our pack." Tao said and turned his face away. "It's a personal decision he made. If he wanted to fight Tan and the pack alone, we can't do anything. We'll follow your orders, but we decided that we don't want unnecessary fight with them."

"Screw you." Kris started for the door. "Baekhyun."

"Coming." Baekhyun muttered and followed behind Kris out the house, already unbuttoning his shirt.

"I'll help." Kyungsoo said and Kris turned to offer him a grateful smile. Then they broke into a sprint towards the forest in the dark.

"Sehun. Go look for Jae." he suddenly felt his mother's hand around his elbow as she spoke to him.

"What's going on, ma?"

"It's Kai." she frowned. "It's all okay. Kris will take care of it."

"Ma, what's happening?!"

"Tao just said that Kai made a deal with Tan to fight him and his pack since he killed one of his member."

"What?! But he did it to protect me and Jae!"

"I think he must have talked to someone from Tan's pack before he left. Maybe that's why they haven't attacked you or Jae or anyone in the family. Kai must have..." she trailed off.

"What will happen?" his voice only came out in a whisper.

"If it's not too late, if they are not too far, then I guess Kris could help Kai. But... I don't know, Sehun." her grip softened around Sehun's arm.

And from behind, he heard a loud baby wailing noise. A familiar woman came up with Jae and quickly passed him to Sehun's mother. "He's been crying and we tried to calm him, but he's crying louder." she said and Sehun's heart sunk deep to his guts. The last thing Sehun did was hang up on Kai when he had told him that he loved him.

Jae cried for almost nonstop until the guests started leaving. Sehun understood that there wasn't only the pack who were invited since most of them seemed oblivious to what was happening. Sehun's mother apologized to them since both Kris and Baekhyun were gone without naming their kid and hadn't showed up in hours. Sehun's father had also gone to look for them once he grasped the news of Kai challenging the alpha of the enemy pack.

Sehun just sat on the doorsteps, eyes fixated on the outskirts of the forest and face dried from the tears. Kai didn't even bother to tell anyone. Sehun understood that he did it to protect him and Jae but what would all this mean without Kai himself? This wasn't the first time Kai risked something like this to give Sehun the protection he promised. But Sehun just wouldn't accept this simply. Anything could happen to Kai and Sehun will be left with Jae alone. He pushed the thoughts away and buried his face into his knees.

"Sehun." he heard Chanyeol call from behind. Sehun brought his head up but didn't look up at him. Chanyeol sighed and took his place next to him. "Jae's sleeping now. Don't worry."

"I could have just kept quiet." Sehun said blankly.

"What?"

"When we... he forced me to bed the first time. But instead, I went for him again."

"Sehun." Chanyeol let out with a sad tone.

"I. Me. It had always been my mistake. And he's a wolf. Yet, he gave up his whole title and position to be with me. I never understood him."

"It's not your fault."

"I wanted a happy life with him, hyung." Sehun still kept gazing at the forest's direction. "I never thought about the life he would have wanted."

"Why can't you just accept that he loves you?"

"Because I know he loves me. But he shouldn't have."

"Well he did and does. That's how love works, I guess. To a level you lose all your insanity."

Sehun would have laughed at any other occasion. "We're gonna keep hurting each other." he said under his breath.

"And by the end of the day, you would still have each other. You will still be able to hold him. Isn't that enough?"

Sehun glanced over at the older finally. He had never seen Chanyeol this sad before.

"Sehun, you have a baby now. And another one coming. Not everyone's relationship is perfect. God, look how dramatic you got me." he groaned. "And speaking of imperfect relationships, Kyungsoo is not talking to me because I missed a date. He kicked me right me in my groins when I tried to explain I was having Baekhyun's baby. See, isn't this much worse than your pointless bickers

with Kai?"

Sehun smiled faintly. "I want him back, hyung."

Chanyeol wrapped an arm around Sehun's back. "You'll have him back."

As if on cue, Sehun saw Kris walking out of the forest in one piece. He was clad in his pants just as Baekhyun. Sehun shot up and ran to them. They were dirty but weren't hurt, thankfully. Before Sehun even reached them by jogging up to them, he noticed Kai behind them, shirtless and dirty just the same. He launched himself onto Kai with such a wild force which made Kai stumble back. "Kai!" he squirmed and cried, hugging him.

"Can't breathe, Sehun." Kai taunted and Sehun pulled back before giving him a full-swung punch across his face. Kai jerked to the side, holding his punched cheek. Sehun's fist weren't strong enough to make his cheek bleed. "What was that for?!"

"Can you guys continue your argument in the house?" Baekhyun requested before he tagged behind Kris.

Sehun clenched his fists at his sides and scowled as hard as his face could manage. "How could you, Kai?!"

"Calm down, baby." Kai reached an arm out but Sehun shoved it away. He turned back to the house and walked briskly away from Kai. "Sehun." Kai called after him.

Sehun didn't wait for Kai as he hurried to his room with Kai following him. He found Jae in his cot, fast asleep and then turned to face Kai again. "You..." he started but then lurched forward and pounded his fists onto Kai's bare chest, infuriated by the way Kai was still smirking. He gave Kai another slap across his face and shoved him back rudely. "Do you even think about me and Jae?!" he shouted.

"It's because I think about you two all the time that I decided to fight off Tan."

"No!"

"What no?"

Sehun turned his back to Kai and palmed his face. "No!"

"Sehun. What do you mean by no?"

"Just no!" he faced him again and roared. "What if something had happened?!"

"It was the only way I could prevent things like what happened to Jae to happen again. Tan kept his word. If I fight him and his pack, then he'll get his revenge."

"Did you fight him?"

"Yes. But I didn't get to kill him though. Just two of his minions." he scoffed.

"Kris stopped the fight and Tan retreated worried with two golden furs on the ground. Kyungsoo also came. He's a black one."

"So what if he's a black?"

"Next to golden, black are the scariest." he smiled. Sehun desperately wanted to slap that smug smile off his face. "Either way, Tan gave up. So nothing happened."

"Something could have if Kris wasn't there! And you ruined their baby's naming ceremony!"

"Which is why I didn't tell anyone. But that Tao loud mouth must have heard it from Tan's pack. I wanted to protect my family, Sehun."

"It wouldn't mean much if you're not here with us, Kai." Sehun's energy drained from his body as tears welled up in his eyes. "Do you want to hurt me for a lifetime?"

"Sehun..." he stepped forward but Sehun turned away. He felt arms snake around his waist and then Kai's lips press against his cheek from behind. Sehun missed his heat. A little too much. "Can we stop?" Kai whispered.

"Stop what?" Sehun frowned.

"Being away from each other. Every night, it's a torture, Sehun. Maybe I've grown too soft to be wanting constant company of a baby but it's the truth. I can't sleep without thinking about Jae. And when I sleep, I wake up to you not being by me. I'm used to holding you too much."

"I... missed you too." Sehun whispered, sad and upset.

"A week. One fucking week is enough to inform me that I can't live without

you. I'd rather die." he turned Sehun around but Sehun kept his gaze low. Kai held the sides of his face and pulled him close. "I can't promise you that I won't hurt you after this. But Sehun," he brushed his lips onto Sehun's. "You-"

Sehun shut him off by forcing his lips onto his. It started out slow but the kiss quickly deepened and turned into a hungry one. Sehun realized this kiss. Kai used to kiss him with the same passion when he was pregnant before. Both his love for Sehun and the baby inside him made him weak yet strong. It was something Kai himself didn't know how to explain.

Sehun didn't mind Kai being all dirty and sweaty. He just pushed Kai to sit on the bed as he climbed onto his laps. Kai easily pulled Sehun's shirt off for him and curled his fingers around Sehun's neck. For minutes, they just kissed while caressing each others' bare chests and backs. "Kiara." Kai whispered against Sehun's mouth.

"Huh?"

"Kris' daughter's name."

Sehun smiled fully for the first time. "Kiara and Jae." he breathed as Kai pulled him for another desperate kiss. It was funny that Kris once despised Kai so much and now, Kai was one of the first ones to know his baby's name. Not even Sehun himself was informed.

As soon as Sehun was laid down on the bed, they both were rendered naked completely. Kai pulled the covers over their bare bodies and kissed Sehun even

passionately. Sehun ran his fingers through Kai's messy hair as their tongues curled together. Kai soon placed himself between Sehun's legs and started rubbing their groins together, almost too gently. They ended up making love all night long with Sehun moaning ever so quietly that he wanted Kai and Kai alone.

"How come we're always like this?" Kai asked in a low voice. Sehun could feel his lips brushing his ear as Kai clasped their hands together, lying behind Sehun, chest pressed lightly against Sehun's back.

"Like what?" Sehun was sleepy since Kai made him stay up all night long and woke him up too early in the morning with his lazy kisses.

"Fight, love, fight, love." Kai breathed.

"I'm done blaming things on either of us."

"Me too." he kissed the back of Sehun's neck and then along his shoulder. "I feel bad though. For putting you through things every time you're pregnant."

"It's like our thing now." Sehun smirked to himself. "I'm the one who's pregnant but you keep complicating things."

"True. I talked to your mother that day. She told me that if we operated the baby out-"

"No. I'm gonna do it the natural way if it's possible."

"As you command, my princess." Kai mocked and Sehun glared.

"Get up." he sat up but Kai groaned.

"Just lie down. We'll get up when Jae wakes up."

"No. Go and make me some pancakes."

"You seriously couldn't have craved for milkshake or maybe banana fritters? But why squash pancakes? You know how much I hate that squash and cucumber stench."

"They're aromatic and you have no taste."

"You know, you're mouthy when pregnant. You used to be so cute and quiet. Also obedient and 'Kai beebeee, I can't express how much I love you' all the while." Kai sat up, smiling smugly. Sehun slapped his face lightly once. Perks of having a strong a husband, Sehun can hit him as much as he wanted. "Stop it, Sehun. Your bony hands are one of the painful things on earth."

"I have never said that." Sehun flipped to the edge of the bed and looked for his pants. But then Kai suddenly pulled him so hard that Sehun's head fell onto Kai's laps and Kai smashed their lips together with Sehun lying horizontally. Sehun didn't know where to put his lips so that it would fit with Kai's. Then Kai pulled back after hearing Jae's giggle.

"He's up." Kai let go of Sehun and pushed the covers off him.

"Dress up first." Sehun threw Kai's pants at him.

"It's not like he hadn't seen me like this." Kai scoffed. Sehun just pulled his pants up and went to check on Jae. The baby turned to his stomach and the knelt before sitting up. Kai hurried to his baby but Sehun stopped him.

"Seriously, Kai? Wash up."

"God. He wants me."

Jae was just playing with his soft toys by punching them and Sehun pulled Kai into the bathroom with him to shower.

After showering together with lots of kissing and caressing, Kai rushed out of the bathroom and dressed himself up before cuddling with Jae almost for an hour. Sehun waited patiently so that he could bathe Jae but Kai offered to clean the baby up.

Jae laid naked on the bed once he had taken his bath and Sehun handed Kai the diapers, along with the clothes. Kai took the time to kiss Jae's palms and the

blew raspberries on the baby's stomach. Jae broke out into a loud giggle and then Kai pulled his hands to sit him up. He kissed Jae's cheek and Jae hit him hard on his eye. "Ouch, Jae." Kai let out, closing an eye. The baby laughed again and then dropped his gaze to his penis. Kai grabbed Jae's little dolphin toy as the little one picked and pulled on his penis. "Why is he like this? Do all babies do that?"

Sehun shrugged. "Maybe he takes after his father."

"It's not like you don't jerk off."

Sehun flushed pink and dropped his head.

"Who bought him this?" Kai asked, waving the deep blue dolphin.

"Chanyeol."

"No wonder. Looks like him."

Jae suddenly looked up at Kai waving his toy and then got onto his knees, ready to crawl up Kai. He pressed his palms on Kai's thigh, looking up at his dolphin in Kai's hand. "Pa." he let out but there was no smile. Kai just gave his dolphin back and Jae grabbed it before retreating. He sat back down and fiddled with his twinky again, his other hand clutched tied around the dolphin's body.

"Possessive. Just like you." Kai remarked, smiling at Sehun.

"I'm glad he didn't forget you." Sehun commented as they walked down the stairs with Kai carried the baby. Jae kept pulling Kai's bangs down.

"Very funny, babe." Kai kissed Sehun's cheek once they reached the bottom of the stairs. "You won't ask me to leave again, will you?"

"No." Sehun himself had enough of staying away from Kai.

Chanyeol and Kris were in the dining room despite being late in the morning.

"Where's Baekhyun hyung?" Kai asked.

"Sleeping." Chanyeol supplied. Kiara was in Kris' arm, sleeping. She was still very small compared to Jae.

"Why is he still sleeping?"

They took their seats and Kai sitted Jae on his laps.

"Why do you think?" Kris frowned. "She kept us up all night. Why do babies cry?!"

Kai and Sehun both broke into a laughter. "That's not the worst yet, Kris." Kai said. "They'll start waking up in the middle of the night and make ugly noises that will keep you up all night. Not to mention the poop and vomit. Baekhyun diva is gonna make you clean them up, I'm sure."

Kris frowned further. "He already made me take an oath that I must clean 'em.

But why are you scaring me?!" he shouted, frustrated.

"Not only that. You can't even have pleasure time to yourself. She'll wake up and cry." Kai laughed but Sehun's ear heated up.

"No worries. I'll take care of her." Chanyeol offered but Sehun felt somewhat sad for him. If he was to be adamant and stay with Kyungsoo, then he will never experience being a father unless if they adopt. Even so, it wouldn't be the same. But Sehun had learned that love was more important than happiness. Without love, there wouldn't be happiness. If Chanyeol was sure that he would be happy with Kyungsoo, then he will support him no matter what.

"Then who will take care of Jae?" Kai asked.

"Leave them both to me. I'll spoil them with candies. Mwuhaha."

Both Kai and Kris raised the brows. Sehun just reached out for the pie on the table. He always appreciated his mother for this. She always made sure that there will be breakfast and dinner on the table even she was busy with her business.

"Kiara." Sehun called and Kris looked up at him.

"Damn it, Kai. Why did you tell him?" Kris hollered.

"Why, hyung? Shouldn't I know?"

"No. It's just that I wanted to make a grand appearance or something before I let you know. You know, you're my only sibling here and her uncle."

"Grand appearance or not, she's my niece and adorable. Kiara is a beautiful

name."

"I can't believe this." Chanyeol said suddenly.

"What?"

"You both." he eyed Kai and then back to Sehun. "I thought you were on bad terms or something but here you are, a happy couple again."

"Are you disappointed?" Kai asked.

"Totally. But speaking of which, how did you make up?" he perked his head up and his eyes widened. "No way! You made Jae watch live porn?!"

Sehun almost choked on his apple pie and then glared at Chanyeol. Kris guffawed loudly and Kiara woke up, starting to cry. Jae hit the dolphin on the edge of the table and Kai snatched the toy from him. The baby twisted his head around looking for his dolphin but Kai placed it on Kiara and Jae watched the other baby for a second. Jae began to croak like he was choking and then broke into a wail, crying loudly.

"Kai!" Kris yelled and gave Jae the dolphin back. The room became loud with both the babies crying but Jae's voice was louder.

It wasn't like Kai made love to Sehun almost everyday before but now that Sehun was pregnant, he was taking advantage by not needing to use protection, so Kai practically pinned Sehun to any wall in the house and ended up making love.

Or maybe Kai just missed Sehun that much after being away for a week. And the baby Sehun was carrying was definitely contributing to how attached Kai was with Sehun. But it had been around a month after all those unfortunate events. Sehun had tried to put everything passed him and now, he just wanted to focus on his pregnancy and rebuilding his relationship with Kai.

Kai had even quit his job so that he could stay with Sehun in his parents house and experience the pregnancy fully with Sehun. And Sehun wanted him to have the best experience.

"Kai, I don't want to." Sehun grumbled when Kai pulled him into the shower early in the morning one day. "It's cold."

"We have heater, why are you giving excuses to shower with me? I'll wash you,

come on." Kai pulled Sehun's pajamas off as he was already unclothed.

"Because I know what you're planning." Sehun scowled but let Kai take his clothes off.

Kai flashed his smug smile. "What am I planning?" he hauled Sehun into the shower.

"See!" Sehun yelped when Kai started caressing his hips as the water ran down their bodies.

"What?" Kai snickered.

"Horny, cocky-" Sehun was shut off by Kai's desperate kiss. Sehun held onto his pride for a second but then the way their lips fitted together and Kai's tongue licking his lips with the water showering on their faces made Sehun give up. Kai pulled back and grinned. "Puppy." Sehun finished, eyes droopy, either from his sleepiness or drowsy from the languid kiss.

"Horny, cocky puppy. That's gonna be my autobiography's title." Kai commented and pushed Sehun against a wall. The shower was no longer striking them but they were still wet and still, the heat between them outdid everything.

"You're taking advantage." Sehun frowned but threw his arms around Kai's neck.

"Haven't I always taken advantage of your infatuation for me?" Kai hoisted

Sehun up and wrapped his legs around his waist. Sehun clung easily onto Kai as Kai took on the broken kiss.

"We need to.. go... to.. Kai." Sehun couldn't speak with Kai's mouth mangling his.

"Save it for later." Kai smashed his lips onto Sehun's again, straight away shoving his tongue into his mouth.

"Hospital." Sehun managed between the kiss. "Baby's... check up."

"I know." Kai's hand caressed Sehun's thigh under before his fingertips brushed against Sehun's opening.

"Do you want a girl?" Sehun asked when Kai moved his lips to Sehun's neck.

"Boy."

"Why?"

"Then I can see them fight over Kiara."

"Ew. They're cousins."

"Still." Kai's voice was breaking. Sehun knew he was getting harder by the second. He smirked and decided to tease Kai more. When Kai tried to connect their lips again, Sehun laughed on purpose.

"Can you keep quiet for a moment?" Kai snapped.

"You have you sex face on." Sehun snickered.

"Don't I all the time?" Kai shot back with a retort and before Sehun could have a snappy comeback, Kai pushed his finger into his opening.

"Bitch." Sehun moaned and dropped his face onto Kai's shoulder. He kissed it lightly as Kai's finger moved in and out of him uncomfortably.

"That... is the.. first time I heard you cuss." Kai panted already. "Not bad, Sehun. Not bad."

"Maybe your son this time is a badass like you." Sehun remarked and kissed Kai's shoulder.

"Not a softie like Jae?"

Sehun brought his head up but he knew he, himself was starting to get beyond aroused. "Jae... is not.. a softie."

Kai didn't bother to retort and inserted another finger in.

When Sehun and Kai finally came down with Jae, they found Baekhyun sitting on the doorsteps with Kiara in his arms.

"Hyung." Sehun greeted and sat beside him. Kai carried the baby out for some fresh morning air.

"Hey." Baekhyun smiled. Sehun caressed Kiara's head and kissed her forehead. She was much quieter now. She didn't cry as much anymore and neither did she sleep a lot. Of course, compared to Jae, she would be much more matured since she was a full wolf.

Kai sat a step below Baekhyun with Jae. "I need to buy Sehun jellies." Kai said.

"What do you want?"

"Me? Oh. I want chicken chop, garlic bread, fish sticks, watermelon jelly beans, cinnamon rolls and sugared peaches." Baekhyun ordered and Kai's mouth hung opened.

"Are you serious?"

"Yes."

"Fine. Why don't you order a whole fridge?"

"I heard Chanyeol will be visiting tomorrow." Baekhyun ignored Kai and asked Sehun.

"Yes. He called last night." Chanyeol had gone back three weeks ago since his vacation holidays were over. The last thing Chanyeol asked of Sehun before he

left was to say goodbye to Kyungsoo. "Hyung." Sehun called. "Do you think we could help Chanyeol hyung with something?"

"We need cut off his ears?"

"No." Sehun grimaced. He actually adored Chanyeol for his ears. "He really likes Kyungsoo."

"No. Don't even get there."

"He has done so much for us. I think it's about time we help him with something."

"No, Sehun. I think it's better if he doesn't get Kyungsoo." Sehun studied Baekhyun's face properly. "You know why. I want Chanyeol to be happy too." he seemed sincere about it.

"Are you stupid?" Kai hissed at Baekhyun. "Just because they can't have kids, don't be absurd. Many guys who are together don't have kids."

"Come on, hyung. We can at least convince Kyungsoo. According to Yeol hyung, he's just afraid of a relationship with a human. I know that Chanyeol hyung would want to be a father but if even he doesn't mind it, then why should we? Let's help him." Sehun pressed.

Baekhyun stared at Kiara's sleepy face for a second and then sighed. "I guess you and I could talk to Kyungsoo. Maybe Kai could talk to him personally about how rainbows and unicorns entered his life after Sehun."

"Very funny." Kai snorted. Jae was unbelievably quiet today, sitting on Kai's laps, leaned back onto Kai.

"But don't you think it'll be like barging into giraffe's business?"

"I think he would appreciate it."

"Yes." Sehun was excited suddenly. He would definitely want to help Chanyeol. After all that Chanyeol had done for him, this was the least he could do.

"Why are the babies so quiet today?" Baekhyun asked.

"Why?" Kai glared. "You don't like peace and serenity?"

A huge butterfly passed them and Kiara perked up, eyes following the beautiful purple wings. She wasn't yet smiling and all but was attentive, Sehun noticed. Jae on the other hand, compared to her, seemed.... mortal. She was divine even as a baby. No doubt she would be an utter beauty when grown. Jae was all about cuteness and roughness.

"Look at that baby." Kai pointed at the butterfly which passed Jae now. The baby watched the butterfly and it was so close to Jae that he suddenly started crying. "God, Jae! You're crying for a butterfly?!" Kai lifted him up, turning him to face him. Jae cried even louder, hanging in the air. "Seriously?! You cry for a dolphin, scared of butterflies! I raised you to be a warrior!"

"Do you have to be an ass?" Baekhyun snapped at his brother. "Put him down."

Sehun smiled and saw Kiara staring at the other crying baby.

Jae pushed Kai's face hard and then reached out for Sehun who sat on the other side of Baekhyun. He wailed heavy until Sehun snatched Jae from Kai.

"Dad." Baekhyun suddenly stood up with Kiara and Sehun's eyes followed his gaze to where Kai's father was standing. He walked right up to them and stood in front of Sehun.

"I need to have a word with you." he said in a raspy tone.

"Me?" Sehun questioned.

"Yes, you."

"Dad." Kai protested.

"I have nothing to say to you, Kai. Just him."

"It's okay." Sehun muttered and handed Jae back to Kai before ushering his father-in-law into the house. They went into the living room but none of them sat down. "What... is it?"

"I'll get straight to the point. I want my lineage to continue the alpha line."

"Huh?"

"Of course. An imbecile like you wouldn't understand how important this is." he grumbled. "Kris is a golden fur. But not a strong one. Still, I had hope that he might give birth to a golden one. But no, he had a girl. That too, a brown fur."

"Jae... is gold-"

"He doesn't qualify to even step into the forest!" he shouted and Sehun was startled a little. He clenched his fists, refraining himself from yelling back at the older man. "Neither you nor your child will belong in my family."

"What do you want?"

"I want you to leave or let my son have another kid."

"What makes you think I'll do either?"

"Because if you don't, I'll won't hesitate to hurt you and your child. I was an alpha, don't ever forget that. If I could bring your brother to you, I could do even worse."

The blood pounded in Sehun's ears. "What do you mean?"

"Who do you think made the effort to find your roots? Do you seriously think that Nana girl was that talented? I made her a promise to go for Luhan and this was her way she could get her revenge on you. But she grew soft."

"What about Luhan? You're the one who actually found him?"

"Yes." he scoffed. "I thought that brother of yours will be able to convince you and make you leave with him. But you stubborn idiot still lingered on. And now, I'm done. I won't pity you anymore. Leave or give my son back."

"I'm not holding him. You can ask him that yourself." Sehun spat.

"Fine. If that's the case, I'll take it that you're not that caring about your own child."

"Are you threatening me to hurt Jae?"

"Both. Of you. I'm sure Tan's pack would be delighted. How many can Kai actually manage?"

"Why are you so sadistic? Why must you torture your own son just so that your bloodline can be the upcoming alphas? Is it really that important?"

"How would you a lowlife who seduced my son know how important it is? I'm asking you a favor. Let my son mate with a wolf."

"No! If he mated-

"You and your son will be safe."

"I will leave but with Kai too. Before you could do anything."

"What makes you think I won't sent them after you? Your parents died while just passing the forest right? Believe me, I've been an alpha long enough to get the other hungry packs who would will to accomplice. Besides, what happiness have you brought my son? Time and again, I see him sad."

"Enough, dad." Kai spat through his gritted teeth, glaring at his father, standing at the entrance of the living room.

"Watch who you're talking to, dad. I don't mind if you use that tone with me but you have no rights on him."

Kai's dad scoffed. "Look at the life this orphan had gotten."

"Stop, okay. He's not an orphan. He has me and Jae and pretty much his family. The orphan here is you. Cause both of your sons left. You know why? You never bothered to ask us what we wanted. You just assumed that we'll be happy with what you decided on."

"Kai." Sehun held his hand as Kai stepped forward to his father.

"I already moved out of the house. So stop bothering us. And I don't wish my son to be an alpha or any shit. I know that you will never accept Jae but believe me, Jae doesn't give two flying fucks about it and neither do I. The last thing he needs an evil grandfather like you. He has his parents to take care of him. Do you think that if you hurt either of them, I'll forgive you? I'll hunt you down."

Sehun shuddered, wondering how bad Kai's relationship had gotten with his father.

"You disappoint me, Kai." his father said at last.

"Now, leave. Leave us alone. I'd rather give him a family than be your proper son. I'm not a good child, I know. But at least now I know how to not to be a bad father."

The older man frowned at Kai's words before shaking his head. "You both will regret this badly. You're forgetting that it had only been a couple of years for you two and there will be more problems ahead."

"That's for us to worry about and for you to stay out of." Kai clenched his fists.

His father glared one last time at Sehun before stomping out of the house.

"You shouldn't have been so harsh, Kai. He's your father after all." Sehun said, hanging his head, somewhat feeling guilty.

"If I'm not persistent, he'll keep on talking and hurting you." Kai turned to Sehun and held the sides of his face. Sehun looked up at him. "Hey, don't be scared over what he said. We fall, we get back up. Together, kay? Isn't that what we vowed on during the wedding?" he smiled faintly but assuringly.

Sehun nodded in Kai's hands. "I can't believe he actually wants me away from you so badly."

Kai kissed Sehun's forehead and hugged him. "It's a good thing he did it. Because now I think I won't be able to let you go even if I did mate with another wolf. I'd rather be with you than some arrogant wolf bloodline."

"Like you?"

Kai laughed and pulled back. "Yeah like me."

"Arrogant, narcissistic, cruel."

"Exactly."

"Bad boy."

"Yes. That the most. Now, we should go and see Kyungsoo before he leaves for his afternoon shift. Then we have the hospital appointment."

"Now?"

"We could have a surprise for Chanyeol tomorrow." Kai pulled Sehun back to the doorstep where Baekhyun was sitting with Jae on one arm and Kiara on the other. Jae was just sitting on his thigh as Kiara was being cradled in the arm.

"Hyung."

"Wait shh." Baekhyun hushed him. "Look at what Jae's doing."

Sehun came to stand in front to have a better look and Jae looked up at him before dropping his gaze back to Kiara. He stared intensely at the other baby and reached his arms out to her but Baekhyun pulled them apart. Then, Jae whined, mewling like a cat, glowering up at Baekhyun. He used to whine like that when his feeding bottle was taken away from him.

"He's been doing this ever since you guys went in!" Baekhyun laughed.

"Just let him touch her." Kai said. "We're going to Kyungsoo's. Come on."

"What about the babies?"

"What's Kris doing?"

"Sleeping."

"Leave them with him."

Baekhyun smiled devilishly at the idea of torturing Kris with babies early in the morning. Then he brought Jae closer to Kiara. The boy baby stared again with great intense at the sleeping girl and dropped onto the baby, body on body, almost hugging her.

"You naughty little brat! What are you doing?!" Kai pulled Jae off Kiara as Jae giggled.

"Pa!" the baby puffed out wildly and pressed both of his palms on Kai's collarbones.

With lots of struggle and threats, they managed to leave the babies with Kris before Kai drove them to Kyungsoo's house.

Sehun had never been to Kyungsoo's house before and he found it weird that his house was really deep in the forest. Sehun and Kai's parents' houses were also surrounded by forest but it was still a huge compound and the main road was just nearby.

Kyungsoo was already glaring when he found the three of them at the doorstep.

"What?" he asked in a raspy tone.

"Wow, you're a delight, you know that?" Kai taunted as he let himself into the house. Baekhyun and Sehun followed behind.

"What do you want?"

"Where's your mother?" Baekhyun inquired.

Kyungsoo eyed Sehun for a while and his scowl faded. He even smiled a little at Sehun.

"Just cut to the chase." Kai stated. "Kyungsoo, come and hook up with Chanyeol."

Sehun threw a glower look at Kai as Kyungsoo flushed. "We mean.. Chanyeol hyung is visiting tomorrow." Sehun put out in a lighter tone.

"So?" Kyungsoo shrugged.

"Can you stop pretending like you don't like the giraffe?" Baekhyun asked rethorically.

"Giraffe?"

"Yeah. That's how I call him affectionately."

Kyungsoo frowned. A sign of jealousy, perhaps? Sehun smiled to himself.

"Look here, pal." Kai said, fiddling with a small vase on the mantelpiece. "Just come and say hi tomorrow. Or maybe let him talk with you."

"I have no idea what you're talking about."

"He's head over heels for you, if you haven't noticed."

"He's a human."

"I'm a human." Sehun cut in.

"Thank you, Captain Obvious." Baekhyun said as he slumped against the back of the couch.

"Believe me, Kyungsoo, taking the chance won't hurt." Kai smiled sincerely.

"It'll be rocky but it will be worth it."

"Can you guys leave? Sorry to sound rude but-"

"We've said what we needed to and assured you that you got nothing to worry

about. So it's up to you. We just came by to say that Chanyeol will be home tomorrow."

Kai hauled both Sehun and Baekhyun out of the house.

"Kai!" Sehun shouted as they walked back to the car. "Is that what you call convincing?!"

"Believe me, that's how wolves like it. Simple, but hits the core."

"It sounded like you were lazy."

"No. Trust me. He'll be there tomorrow."

Returning from the hospital, Sehun noticed Kai's lewd grin the whole time until they reached home and he just assumed that it was because of the sonogram. Kai was staring, gaping even at the screen of the ultrasound until the doctor asked him to snap out of it.

Sehun felt like an idiot for once wanting to abort the precious baby.

They walked up to Kris' room to check on Jae, smiling like clowns, holding hands. Jae was sitting on the bed with Kiara sleeping in front of him as Baekhyun and Kris were making out, leaning against the headboard.

"Gross you dumbshits!" Kai hollered. "What the hell?!"

"Kai!" Sehun slapped the back of his head as both Baekhyun and Kris grew red to their faces. "It's not like you don't kiss me at every chance you get!"

Kai shut his mouth and went to them. Jae played with his dolphin toy and then placed it on top of Kiara.

"Leave him here." Kris opposed when Kai leaned down to Jae. "He's playing."

"I don't think Kiara likes his presence though." Kai muttered. "She's too... princess."

"Well you're a dog who got our princess, didn't you?" Kris pointed at Sehun.

"Point taken." Kai retreated back to Sehun.

They went to their own room to take some rest but Kai pinned Sehun to the bed before pulling off Sehun's shirt.

"Why were you so surprised back there during the ultrasound?" Sehun asked.

"Cause I couldn't see anything and you were crying."

Sehun scowled and then kicked Kai's stomach. "Go away."

"You're mad because I couldn't see a fetus?"

"I'm made cause your stubble is too rough."

"So you want me to shave and then come back?"

"Yes."

Kai smiled sheepishly and then scooted down to Sehun's tummy.

"Kai, I said-"

"Fine, don't kiss me. I'm just cuddling with my baby." Kai kissed his stomach before blowing raspberries on it.

"Kai!" Sehun laughed.

"Chanyeol hyung!" Sehun screeched in a cooing voice and ran to him.

"Whoa!" before Chanyeol even stepped into the house, Sehun pounced onto him, hugging him tight. "Choking. Can't breathe. Wow, you're fatter."

"I got baby." Sehun snickered. He was feeling unbelievably excited and happy

probably because Kai made him squash pancakes early in the morning while making out in the kitchen.

"I can totally see that." Chanyeol patted Sehun's tummy with the back of his hand. "More recruit for my army."

"Get away from him." Kai hissed at Chanyeol and wrapped an arm around Sehun's waist.

"Eesh. Why are you like the devil in our paradise?"

"Welcome back, giant." Baekhyun said with a smug smile leaning against the doorframe.

"Thank you, chihuahua."

"Hyung. I went for the ultrasound." Sehun said. He seriously just missed Chanyeol a lot or maybe it was just his hormones today.

"Is it a girl?!"

"No. How can the doctors tell that now?"

"He's dumb." Kai retorted.

"Sorry, pal. I'm not the one with babies over here. How am I supposed to know?" Chanyeol commented. Sehun was too jumpy as he ushered Chanyeol into the living room where Jae and Kiara were on the couch. "Ah!! Here's my OTP!"

"OTP?!" Kai snapped.

Jae giggled reaching his arms out at Chanyeol. Chanyeol lifted him up at once and kissed his plump cheek. Then Kiara whined a little. Jae turned down to her and then turned back to Chanyeol, smiling widely. Chanyeol placed the baby down next to Kiara.

"How long will you be staying here?" Baekhyun asked.

"Why? Can't stand to have me around?" Chanyeol smirked.

"He can stay as long as he wants." Sehun said.

"Unfortunately, as much as I'd like to annoy Kris' ass, I can only stay for three or four days." he shrugged.

Sehun noticed Kai's hand squeezing the side of his waist. "What?" he whispered to Kai.

Kai turned his face to Sehun and smiled faintly. "Bed?" he whispered back.

Sehun swatted Kai's hand off his waist and stepped closer to Chanyeol.

Chanyeol dumped his rear onto the other couch next to the one the babies were on and pulled Sehun to sit with him. "So, when would we get to know if it's a girl or a boy?" he asked.

"Probably in another 4 months." Sehun muttered. "How are things for you, hyung?"

"Sehunah, I was gone for a month. Not for a decade." he snickered.

"I still missed you."

"I missed you too. And you too, fuckah." he pointed his finger at Kai. "Stop scowling."

"Are you drunk?" Kai asked.

"A little."

"In the afternoon?"

"Where's Kris?"

"Work." Baekhyun replied. Jae whine loudly suddenly and dropped his face onto Kiara's face, smashing their mouths together. Kiara started to cry but Jae couldn't get off her. Baekhyun hurried to them and picked Jae up.

Kai went to cradle Kiara instead.

"Jesus, look at what you both taught your son!" Chanyeol screeched. "Tsk tsk. See, Sehun. This is what happens when you let him watch porn at such a young age."

Sehun grew red like a beet root. "It's Kai's fault." he blamed on his husband and Kai's mouth fell opened.

"Oi! Why are you blaming things on me?!" Kai hollered. "I wasn't solely involved."

"Can we drop this topic?" Sehun begged.

Chanyeol broke out laughing as Kiara calmed down in Kai's arms.

Then the doorbell rang out of the blue. Sehun perked up along with Baekhyun. He wondered if it was Kyungsoo. Kai smirked for a second and then frowned. "It's not Kyungsoo." he said out loud and handed Kiara to Chanyeol before getting the door.

It was some man, Sehun couldn't recognize. "Who are you?" Baekhyun asked.

"Can we help you?"

"I'm looking for Sehun and Kai." the man said with his coarse voice.

"I'm Kai." Kai stated.

"Ah." the man's eyes darted to Sehun and Sehun bowed his head before introducing himself.

"I'm Sehun. What do you want?"

The man grinned from ear to ear. "Of course you wouldn't recognize me. The last time I saw you, you were just 9 months old." he chuckled.

"Who the heck are you?" Kai asked with a scowl.

"I'm your uncle, Sehun."

Sehun stared at the man. "Uncle?"

"Your mother's cousin to be exact."

Sehun exhaled heavily. "Luhan told you about me."

"Yes. He did. Luhan." he turned around to face his car and Luhan got down from it. "He also told me that you didn't want to see any of us. So I'm not really here for you since you found your family. I'm here for Luhan."

Luhan stepped up the threshold and his face was pale, tired almost. "Hi, Sehun." he croaked out.

"I know that he should have dealt this on his own but we are family. So here I am, speaking for him since I've been raising him up and he's like my own son."

Sehun clenched his fists. He just wanted to punch Luhan's face for showing up again.

"Kai." Luhan called but Kai just made a disgusted face at him. Sehun almost pitied Luhan but then he just couldn't forgive him for being the reason Jae was once hurt.

"Is Kai your husband?" his uncle asked Sehun.

"Look here. I don't know whatever you came here for, but neither of you if welcomed. So please, leave." Sehun snapped at him.

"I will after you-" he turned to Kai, "give an answer for the state my nephew's in!"

"Me?!" Kai shouted.

"I'm pregnant, Kai." Luhan said with a dead face.

"Se..." Kai stopped at that and turned to Luhan. "Why are you doing this? What could you possibly get from all this lies?!"

"Kai!" Sehun grabbed his arm and turned him around again to face him. "Did he or did he not went to our apartment when I was here?!"

"He did come by! But nothing happened!"

Sehun released his arm and gave Kai a tight slap across his face. "Screw you." he murmured and ran up to his room.

"Sehun!" Kai shouted after him and Sehun could hear his heavy steps trail after him.

"Don't even try, Kai. I'm done. So done."

"I swear, Sehun. Nothing happened." Sehun burst into his room and straight

away grabbed his luggage to pack up. "Stop over reacting, dammit! I'm saying that nothing fucking happened."

"And why didn't you tell me that he came by, Kai?!"

"Because I didn't want to worry you! He did come by and what I mostly did was talk about you and he was listening, Sehun."

"You forgot about the part where you got drunk." Luhan said, entering the room.

Sehun glared at Luhan but then his scowl turned to Kai. "Were you?"

Kai sighed heavily. "Yes. I was drunk before he even came. But I know nothing happened. I was still quite sober when I sent him away."

"Kai." Luhan eyed him sadly. Just for a very brief second, Sehun felt like Luhan was actually yearning. But the sympathy turned to anger very quickly.

"Why do you have to go after someone's husband so badly?! Just imagine if you were in my shoes, Luhan! And you claim that your my brother?! Not in this life or in any would I ever forgive you!" Sehun hollered at him. "And you." he turned to Kai. "Time and again I give you chances for the mistakes I once had made with you. But no longer, Kai. You just proved that you will always be a problem for me."

Kai clenched his fists but didn't reply anything to Sehun. Instead, he lurched forward to Luhan. He clutched Luhan's neck abruptly that even Sehun tensed

up. "What are you doing?!" Sehun shouted and pulled Kai's hand off Luhan's neck.

"He's not pregnant with my child, Sehun! I can't feel any affection towards him! He's lying." Kai said, turning to Sehun.

Only now Sehun realized that Kai would of course be attracted to Luhan if he was really pregnant with Kai's child. But Kai was all about hating him. But then when Sehun told Kai that he was pregnant, Kai retaliated too.

"Let's just run a test." Kai said at last. "Then we'll know for sure."

"It won't matter." Luhan let out, hanging his head. "The result will surely show that it's your baby."

Sehun would have hit Luhan in the face if only he didn't know how hard it was to be carrying a child without any support. Besides, Luhan seriously looked like he might pass out anytime.

"Then it will too easy for me to kill you and end with all your bullshit." Kai spat. Luhan looked him with hopeful eyes. It was like he was asking for help.

"Luhan?" Sehun called. "Is everything okay?"

"Is everything okay?!" Kai shouted at Sehun.

"Kai, it's better if you just leave Sehun." Luhan said at last. "It will make sure all of our lives are safe." he almost whispered it.

Kai eyed Sehun for a moment and Kai's expression softened just as Sehun's.

"Luhan, is someone asking you to do this?" asked Sehun.

"What do you mean if someone's asking me to do this?"

"Luhan, listen. We know that my father was behind all this. Did he ask you to pretend like this so that Sehun would leave me?" Kai questioned now.

Luhan kept quiet for a moment and then replied, "Will you help me?"

"Yes. If you tell me everything. All the truth. Then I can help you. Not only me, but even Kris would help you."

"It's... my boyfriend."

"Your boyfriend?"

"I am pregnant, Kai. But it's not yours. It's Tan's."

For a moment, Sehun felt like laughing. Hormones.

"What the fuck?" Kai muttered. "I'm not the only one who broke the protocols."

"Your father... was the one who asked him to attack Jae. His plan was to kill both Sehun and Jae as soon as they were out of the house but Sehun did a big mistake by running into the forest that day, giving Tan's friends opportunity to attack. Tan threatens to kill my family, Kai. It's the only family I have. Even if you run this test, what makes you think your father won't pay abundant to show it as positive?"

Kai took a moment to digest the informations and then asked, "What would Tan

gain from all this?"

"Power. Your father promised him the pack. He doesn't care about the pack anymore, Kai. Not when he nor you are in charge of it. It's meaningless to him because your pack respects neither of you. He just wants to get rid of Sehun who created all this problem for him. Good old revenge. And he promised Tan the pack if he could kill Sehun. But Tan was the one who said that you wouldn't leave him and his pack alone if you found out. Which is why he asked me to help. More like blackmailed me with this pregnancy."

Now that Sehun really observed Luhan's stomach, it was slightly bloated. He must be ahead of Sehun's pregnancy.

"By your family, you meant your... child." Kai said.

"Yes. He couldn't really ask anyone else who would actually do it. I left before you could make me go through the DNA test. But again, he's grown so desperate that he wanted me to tell you that you're the father."

Kai scoffed so hard. "So you were never Sehun's brother."

"No. And my so-called uncle is a paid actor who must be freaked out by now. I think your father still wants Sehun away. Or else, Tan wouldn't be forcing me like this. That day, I heard them talking about your father saying things to Sehun and still Sehun didn't have any shame to go away. And I don't really have much choice, Kai. I don't have a home. I don't have a proper education. I only live for Tan."

"Is that asshole that worth it?!" Kai hollered. "Is he forgetting that he cannot get the pack as long as Kris is the alpha."

"How hard do you think it will be to beat him in a fight?"

Kai chewed his lower lip out of habit. "I'd fight with him."

"Would you have cared for the pack if Sehun was gone with your child?"

Kia was quiet and glanced over to Sehun. "No. I would have left this place and pack for good."

"Exactly. If Tan attacked Sehun himself, he knew you wouldn't leave him alone. Even so, he tried to attack Jae under your father's order thinking that Sehun would at least be intimidated that way. But you saw how that ended up with you killing the pack members. So the only way was for me to drive Sehun away and then Tan assured me that he will send me far away too. I came that night to the city to see you, Kai. To tell you this. But in order for me to save my skin, I couldn't. You proved that you would never leave Sehun."

"He would have the power of being the alpha of two packs. He knows I would step in if he challenged Kris to a fight. So my father gave him a way to drive Sehun away and thus me. At the same time, he already knew that I wouldn't mate with another. So he just said all those things to Sehun out of desperation." he laughed a little. "I must tell, my dad really knows me well. And the packs very well. He knew Tan was desperate for the territory. And he surely knew when to attack, it was the mating season. And he lied about bringing Luhan to

us so that we wouldn't suspect all this."

"How will you help me in this, Kai? Would you both leave? And leave your pack in danger? Kris?"

"The simplest solution will be to kill Tan off in a challenge. He's been our biggest problem for months." Kai said, scowling.

"No, Kai. How can you do that?" Sehun protested. "Luhan was doing all this for something that means to him. I know how it feels."

"Then what? Kill my dad? That wouldn't solve anything. Besides, I won't."

"Why? Because he's your family. Luhan has a right to claim his family too, Kai."

"If Tan knows about this, and if Sehun doesn't leave, he..." Luhan was on the verge of crying as he trailed off. Sehun just wrapped his arms around his petite little body and hugged him.

"I shouldn't even think about helping him." Kai snorted. "Whatever it is, you were selfish. You tried to ruin a family for your own good."

"We will help him." Sehun told Kai after pulling back from Luhan.

"How, Sehun? My pack comes second. Well, after family. I will not harm any of my family members. And Tan poses too much of a threat. And I'm surely not going to let him breathe after how he toyed with me."

"Why don't you stay here and then we can tell Kris about this." Sehun told Luhan, disregarding Kai.

"Are you even listening, Sehun? Kris has his own family now. The last thing he would want is to get involved unnecessarily into something like this." Kai crossed.

"Kai, he could have just lied and played safe. But you promised to help him."

"Then why don't you suggest what we should do."

"Talk to this Tan or something."

"Talk? I'm pretty sure I'll rip his head off when I see him. And you." he turned to Luhan. "Why don't you just grow a backbone or something and get the fuck away from him?! The possibilities are that he got you laid because obviously you're attractive and knocked you up but I'm sure he doesn't feel shit for you if he didn't mind sending you into someone else's bed."

"I would have never took it to that level, Kai." Luhan muttered. "And only from Sehun I knew that wolves would get affectionate even towards their unborn child. Tan is affectionate. But... he wants your territory too badly."

"See. I would leave everything, I did actually, for Sehun. Take my word for it. You're better off without him."

"Kai, I know that you probably don't understand how it is but I do." Sehun cut in. "He's asking for help. I asked you that one time before, remember? And you said no. It was difficult, Kai. Knowing that you could.." he stopped himself and glanced over at Luhan. "You should go and rest or something."

"I should leave." Luhan replied and turned for the door.

"Wait."

"No. He's right. I should just leave. I know that it wouldn't be easy. But I think I can survive."

"No. Wait. You just said that you have no one and that you aren't even that educated. How would you actually take care of yourself and the baby?"

"Worse comes to worst, I abort it, okay! I'm done! I can't do this anymore just because I want a family or to satisfy Tan anymore!"

Kai grabbed Luhan's arm when he was about to step out. "Whether you're Sehun's brother or not... it wasn't your fault. Even if all that you did was selfish and inconsiderable and very low.... I think... I could help you. Only because Sehun's wants it."

"How would you?"

"I don't know. All of our problems will be solved with finishing Tan off." he

sighed. "Or my father. But then who to say that Tan's pack wouldn't attack again."

"Don't harm him. Please." Luhan begged with glassy eyes.

Kai groaned like he was so uncertain of what to do. "Go and just lay down or something. I'll call Kris to come home. Maybe Sehun's father could help with this too."

Luhan nodded. It was plain to see that Luhan was sick that he didn't even bother to argue as he went over to the guest room by himself.

"Sehun, think about it." Kai turned to him with a frown. "It's not that I don't want to help him, but we might not be able to."

"How about telling the other pack about Tan breaking the rules?"

"He'll probably hate Luhan more then. He's just that character, you know."

"Please, Kai. Let's help him. He didn't do all those because he had the heart." Sehun's eyes welled up with tears when he thought about how Kai rejected and hurt him when he told about his pregnancy. "I know how he feels."

Kai wrapped his arms around Sehun's lean body as Sehun pressed his face onto Kai's shoulder. "You never should have fallen for a wolf." he whispered against Sehun's hair.

"But I do. And I don't regret it."

"Really? Even after all this drama?"

"If I did, I wouldn't be right in front of you, Kai. I just lost it for a moment when I found out..."

"You actually thought that I would do that, didn't you."

"I did. Only because it hurts so much to know that you don't want me."

"Sehun." Kai held Sehun's face and brought it up to meet it. "I love you."

"I love you too." as corny as it may sound, that was the truth. They loved each other.

Kai pressed his lips lightly onto Sehun's but Sehun grabbed Kai's collars for a much deeper kiss. Kai quickly pinned Sehun to a wall, making Sehun groan a little into Kai's mouth. Kai used the opportunity to shove his tongue in and Sehun's tongue curled around his. Kai pulled back to gasp for air and then tilted his head to the other side before smashing their lips together, holding the back of Sehun's head and the other hand creeping up Sehun's shirt. Sehun slipped his hands into the back of Kai's pants, straight into his boxers as Kai bit his lower lip before sucking it hard.

"Kai." Sehun panted, breaking the passionate kiss. "We should wait for later. We have a bigger problem at hand."

Kai scowled. "You should satisfy your husband's needs first."

Sehun just pushed him back and hurried down, hoping that his swollen lips weren't that visible.

"Sehun. Wait up." Kai followed after him and caught his hand.

"Jae cried whenever he was around Luhan because he was carrying the enemy wolf, right?" Sehun guessed.

Kai's eyes widened. "Wow. He's such a scaredy cat."

"Who?"

"Jae."

Sehun slapped Kai's face, not so hard. "That's not nice, Kai!"

"I know. But he's scared of such a little thing? And he actually has a strong aura sense. And I did sense something bad from Luhan. I told you, right?"

"Who knows. Maybe they might become friends."

"Or more." Kai smirked. "Ew. I don't ever want to be in-laws with Tan."

"Shut up. We still need to figure out how to help Luhan."

Sehun could get a clear picture of their relationship now. They fought, they made up, they fought, they made up. Whose life was perfect anyway? Chanyeol was right. By the end of the day, they would still be able to hold each other.

"Hyung." Sehun addressed Baekhyun who was cradling the crying Kiara in his arms.

Jae was drinking his milk from the feeding bottle in Chanyeol arms right next to Baekhyun. "Thanks." Kai told Chanyeol.

"Baby Jae, please remember that it was me who didn't let you starve to death. Not your carefree parents." Chanyeol said to the baby.

Jae didn't finish the milk and struggled to sit up. Chanyeol pulled the bottle away and sat him on his lap, patting his back.

"Where's he?" Baekhyun asked.

"In the guest room." Kai answered. "We have a problem."

"What problem than the devil itself?"

"It's Tan."

Kiara's cry was distracting for a moment but Jae placed his feeding bottle on the other baby.

"What is he doing?" Baekhyun asked and Chanyeol laughed.

"He's either being a gentleman or he's giving her the milk like saying 'for godsake here, shut up'."

Everyone laughed despite the stressed atmosphere.

"Very funny." Baekhyun muttered. "So what problem?"

Kai narrated the whole thing and then Chanyeol cheered, "See! I told you he wasn't a bad guy! I never really felt that vibe!"

"So who was it that said that we should shoot between his eyes again?"

Baekhyun shot at him.

"Not me." Chanyeol scoffed.

"Okay okay. So he loves Tan. And our dad is an asshole." Baekhyun pointed it out to Kai. "Can I just poison dad's dinner?"

"That's an option, yes. But we both know we wouldn't harm our own pack. We could talk to Tan. That is if he had any brain to communicate." Kai replied.

"How about challenging him?"

"With what? Luhan wants him safe."

"I'm talking about challenging dad."

"That old man?" Chanyeol grimaced. "Very valiant of you."

"We could expose about your father to your pack, right?" Sehun asked. "Then they will stand on our side? Because your father clearly put the pack in danger."

"Yes. But how does it stop Tan?" Kai answered with a question.

"What would stop Tan then?"

"A challenge. If I win, then Tan should leave this place altogether with his pack. But you see, we can only challenge to claim the pack or become the alpha of the pack. And I don't wanna be either. We could ask Kris to challenge him, but I know Tan's stronger. Besides, Kris has Kiara to care of now. He can't manage two packs."

"Luhan is better off without Tan." Baekhyun said absently.

"That's what I said too. But Sehun thinks it's-"

"We're hunting him down. That's it." Kris growled as he entered the living room.

"When did you come back?" Baekhyun asked.

"I was hearing it from just now. I don't want to hear whatever Luhan's reasons are. We're hunting Tan down and the pack will be left in hiatus without the alpha."

"We can't, hyung." Sehun objected strictly.

"Stop, Sehun. It's not like you understand anything. For once, I'm sorry. I can't listen to you. We're getting rid of that Tan and that's it."

Jae giggled loudly as caught Kiara's hand and then released it. He did it again but Kiara suddenly banged the back of her hand onto Jae's face. Jae coughed a little and then broke into a cry.

"You can't, hyung!" Sehun shouted a little. "Are you all forgetting that Luhan is

also a human being and that he can make mistakes?! It's not like all of us are all angels either! He deserves happiness too."

"None of us really care about him, okay?" Kris said calmly as if it was supposed to sooth Sehun. "He's not a family."

"But-"

"Kris is right, Sehun. Considering how bad of a person Luhan is-" Kai started but Sehun cut in again.

"How bad he is? Really bad, yeah. Just because he wanted a family. I can totally see how bad that is." he scoffed.

"Sehun, you're not getting it." Kris added.

"Hyung, I have never asked anything of you before this." he decided to beg.

"Please. For me. Can't you talk to Tan?"

Kris and Kai exchanged glances for a brief moment and then Kai sighed. "I'll try, Sehun."

"No, Kai." Kris objected.

"I somehow feel guilty, Kris. Tan might not take it easily of we trying to protect Luhan but he doesn't have any other way than to let the greed of clasping this territory slip. If he wants to fight, then fine. I'll fight."

"Thank you." Sehun muttered and Kai half-smiled.

"I'll go and see him later at night."

"I'll come along." Kris groaned. "But our pack is gonna be mad because we're putting them in danger."

"But it can't be just us trying to convince Tan. Luhan should too."

"I'll go and talk to him." Sehun said in a haste and ran up to the guest room. When he opened the door, he saw Luhan with a kitchen knife in his hand, the blade almost on his wrist. "Luhan!"

Luhan looked up at Sehun with red and watery eyes before dropping the knife.

"What the hell are you doing?!" Sehun screeched and hurried to his side.

"I'm sorry." Luhan cried. "This might be the best way."

"To kill yourself?! Is that how weak you are?!"

Luhan sobbed, gasping, and then sat down on the bed. "I am weak, Sehun. I'm not like you. When you told me your story, I was surprised to know how strong you are."

"Believe me, Luhan, I am not strong. But I lived. I lived, didn't I? My life isn't perfect. Not at all. But it's the little moments that matters the most. No matter how big my problems are, at some point Jae would make me smile."

Luhan wept into his palms now. "I don't want to suffer anymore."

"Stop making things hard for you and for your baby." Sehun calmed down a

little and sat down beside him.

"Maybe Kai's right. I should grow backbone and live on my own. But do you know what they will call my child?"

A bastard. Sehun knew that very well. For months, he even thought that was the name his own child would bear.

"And I love him." Luhan whispered.

Sehun exhaled heavily. "Then tell him that. If he doesn't love you, then he's definitely not worth it." look who was talking. Sehun was the one who was head over heels for Kai even when Kai didn't bother about him.

"Even now, you seem so sure about things." Luhan smiled faintly.

"Oh yes. I am sure about many things. Tan and Kai or Kris may not be best pals. But who to say, our kids could be."

"You think?"

"Yep. Although... according to Kai, Jae is afraid of your baby."

"Something like angel and badboy?" Luhan snickered, eyes still glistening with water.

"I wouldn't say that. I'm sure your son has to be a beautiful boy too." now that Sehun thought about it, Jae could actually be afraid but basically, Luhan's child will be another half-wolf like Jae. They could relate to each other. But obviously they were from different packs, which would mean they were

enemies by nature.

"How would you know it's a boy?"

Sehun shrugged. "I always get that hunch. I even predicted that Baekhyun hyung might have a girl."

"Sehun..." Luhan's tone changed to a serious one again. "I'm sorry."

"You should be. You could have came clean a long time ago. I still would have helped you."

"Every time I advance on Kai..." Luhan's face flushed. "I feel like dying. I wouldn't say it's because of betraying you cause I didn't really care about you or the others back then. But... I was trying to be in someone else's arms when I actually wanted to be in Tan's."

"You will be."

"I wish I had your confidence."

"Everybody does."

Sehun actually took about hours to wrap up his conversation with Luhan. By the time he left Luhan to catch some winks, Kai had already bathed Jae and was struggling to dress him up in the room.

"I need pancakes." Sehun sighed as he closed the door and turned to watch Kai hold the naked Jae up with the baby giggling.

"Kris and I are going in a while."

"Luhan's sleeping."

"Wake him up then. It's okay, we still have about an hour. Sehun, are you sure about this? Is Luhan really worth all this?"

"He is, Kai." Sehun unbuttoned his shirt so that he could go and take a shower.

"All that I can say is that you're behaving so stupidly."

"Eeeahh eeh eh." Jae whined and peed onto Kai's t-shirt, a smack right on the Starbucks logo on the shirt.

Kai heaved a sigh, still holding the baby up. "What are you trying to say, Jae?"

Sehun chuckled loudly and took Jae from Kai. "Don't insult me in front of him."

Kai carefully t-shirt off and tossed it onto the bathroom floor. "I swear he peed just a while ago."

"You're a good boy, aren't you, baby?" Sehun laid Jae down and donned him on diapers before letting him roll around the bed with his toys surrounding him.

"Be sure to talk nice." he wrapped his arms around Kai's weight and kissed the space between his collarbones.

"There's no reasoning with Tan. But I'll try. If I couldn't, then it's up to Kris. He's gonna call the shots. We'll tell Tan that we'll attack him if he refuses to step back but about Luhan... it's kinda like a personal matter."

"Try for me."

"Don't I always?" he sighed.

Sehun smirked a little and kissed the tip of Kai's nose. "You smell like wee."

"Thanks a lot, baby pee wee! Jesus look at what he's doing!"

Sehun turned around to see Jae pulling his penis. "He's playing with his wee wee. Why don't we use the time to shower?"

"I'd like that very much."

Before they could step into the bathroom, the door was knocked on. Kai groaned and entered the bathroom whereas Sehun got the door. "Hyung?" Baekhyun was there.

"Dad's here." his face was strained.

"Why?"

"He wants to talk to Kai."

"Kai's in the shower."

"Well, ask him to come down as soon as he could." Baekhyun turned back and ran down.

Sehun knocked on the bathroom's door and told Kai about his father before he went over to sit with Jae. He was scared suddenly. Kai's father was really threatening them. Sehun picked the baby up before sitting him on his laps and Jae immediately hugged Sehun's stomach. "He loves you too." Sehun whispered to Jae and kissed the top of his head. He held the baby up and then kissed along the scars on his tummy. It was a mark that Jae could never erase.

Sehun hugged Jae to his shoulder as his eyes welled up with tears. He was too precious. He was the love of Sehun and Kai's lives. And to think that Sehun was about to help someone who was associated with the people who had once tried to hurt this baby made him re-think. But no, he would want to help Luhan.

Kai was quick when he came out of the shower. He threw on the same pants and a new shirt before hurrying downstairs with a hard scowl on his face. Sehun wasn't sure if he should go down or not but he did. He left Jae in the crib before heading down.

"Where's he?" Kai asked Baekhyun.

"He was waiting. But he asked you to go to his house."

"Sehun and I kinda have the worst father-in-law." Kris muttered.

"Drama time, baby." Chanyeol said, cradling Kiara. "I don't know. I'm just gonna sit here and flirt with you. Probably give you some milk."

"You go talk to Tan." Kai told Kris. "I'll deal with dad."

"What do you mean?" Sehun asked.

"He's the main cause for all this. I don't care about Luhan, yes. But I do care about you and Jae. If not Tan, it will be someone else. My dad just won't stop trying to hurt you."

"That old man will die soon. Trust me. 3 years, tops." Chanyeol crossed but Kai glared at him.

Sehun wondered about something that moment. Kyungsoo never came by to see Chanyeol that day. It had been a very long day and no sign of Kyungsoo.

"He..." Baekhyun said with a pained face. "He also asked me to tell you that if you didn't want to see him, it's okay. You will probably come back crawling to him if... Sehun died."

"What?!" Sehun was the one who yelped.

"He actually wanted to say that Sehun had Kai in his trap or something like that. Kai-"

"That's enough. More than enough." Kai growled through his gritted teeth and stomped out of the house.

"Kai!" Sehun hurried after him. "Can you stop?! Picking up a fight with your father right now is unnecessary. He hates me, Kai. Not you."

"So?!" Kai kept walking. "You expect me to stay put and say nothing when he constantly keeps coming back to threaten us?!"

"What's the point now?!"

Sehun stopped when he saw Kai's father standing outside of his house.

"Dad!" Kai shouted with hands clenched into fists. "I really don't want to hurt you. But if that's what you want, I will!"

"Well. What are you waiting for?" his father said calmly and almost too hastily Kai turned around.

"Sehun!" Kai shouted and that was the last thing Sehun heard before a sharp pain stung his neck and then he blacked out.

Sehun woke up to a very cacophonous noise. He was lying on the ground outside of Kai's parents' house and something was extremely painful on the side of his neck. He sat up and touched the stinging spot. His hand came back all bloody. Sehun tried to stand up but he decided to look behind him first at the growling noises. The sight caught Sehun freaking out.

The wolves. Four golden, two grey, one brown. They were all fighting, brawling just slightly further away from the forest. Sehun staggered to his feet to run away from there. Four golden furs; Kris, Kai, Tan and... Kai's father. Sehun could easily recognize Kai, the one with the brightest golden fur. One brown, it must be Baekhyun. Sehun broke into a sprint to get to Jae but he had lost too much blood from his body to even keep his head straight.

Then he stopped when he felt those prancing foot steps behind him. One of those grey wolves were chasing after him. Sehun ran on full speed now. He wasn't sure if he should go into the house but he was losing his speed. But before the wolf could pounce on him, Kai had the upperhand. He mangled the wolf aside but he seemed more focused in just protecting Sehun. Wherever Sehun moved, that was where the grey wolf pounced. Kai put himself between them before fighting straight on with the grey wolf. Sehun thought Kai's movements were a bit undetermined, like he wasn't focused as he always were.

And he was right. The grey wolf easily mangled Kai under it before biting his neck. "Kai!" Sehun shouted. Kai kicked the wolf off before climbing on it. He

stepped on the grey wolf's stomach and his other paw was on its jaw. Sehun heard a whine from the grey one before Kai broke its jaw.

Then Kai dropped to the ground, with blood oozing out of his neck. Sehun hurried to the golden wolf and dropped to his knees, crying his eyeballs out. Kai's fur was soft like Jae's skin. "Kai?" Sehun wept, stroking Kai's fur at his bloodied neck. Kai whimpered a little.

"Sehun!" Sehun's father came into sight as he came running to them. "What the hell happened?!"

"Pa... Kai..." Sehun cried, still stroking the fur.

"Get up. You're bleeding, Sehun." his father pulled his arm to yank him up. "I'll take care of him. Go inside and ask Chanyeol to get you to a hospital."

"I can't leave.. him."

"Do as I say, Sehun. He'll be okay." his father crouched immediately to attend Kai. "Go and be with Jae."

Sehun could still hear the other wolves growling and clawing each other. He wiped his cheeks and ran for the house.

"God what the-" Chanyeol shot up from his seat. "Sehun!"

"Hyung." Sehun gasped as his knees buckled. Chanyeol's arms came around him to hold him up.

"Let's get you to a hospital first."

"Jae. Kiara."

"Luhan is with them." Chanyeol grabbed the car keys and hauled Sehun out.

The night finally came to an end. Sehun spent it crying, thinking about Kai while he was being stitched up. All the while, Chanyeol held his hand, caressing it.

When they came back home, Sehun found no one in the house, except for Luhan and the babies.

"Where are they?" he asked frantically.

"Who?" Luhan asked.

"Kai, Kris, anyone!"

"I don't know. What happened to you, Sehun?"

Jae was sleeping on the couch and Kiara in Luhan's arms. "Did they come

home?"

"Your father did I think. I didn't see anyone after that. Jae had been crying a lot for the past hours. He's finally sleeping."

That somewhat consoled Sehun. Jae was calm.

"Sehun." he heard Kyungsoo at the doorstep.

"Kyungsoo?" Chanyeol said.

"Kai asked me to tell you that he's fine."

"Where is he?!" Sehun inquired.

"He's with Tan's pack. They are just talking things out."

"Talking things?! It didn't seem like that!"

"Calm down." he walked into the house. "Tao changed sides. He was the one who bit you apparently."

"What?"

"Yeah. Kai killed him." he was the other grey wolf.

Sehun's mouth fell opened. "Why would he do that?"

"I don't know. Dissatisfaction? He wanted power but he wasn't a golden fur. He was the one who always stopped us from helping you guys and the one who wanted Kai out of the pack. Plus, he was the previous alpha's favorite."

"And Tan? What happened to him? Is he alive?"

"He is. Only because he helped to calm the pack down and convince them to not to attack."

"But I thought-"

"They are saying something about Kai's father being an accomplice with Tan. But when Tan found out that that old man had been just using him and Tao at the same time, of course he would have realized that the pack will never be his and that Kai's father lied. So he tried to kill Kai's father. And thus, the whole brawl."

So a while ago, Tao attacked Sehun following the old alpha's order. Tan attacked Kai's father knowing that he wouldn't have the pack no matter what. Kai's father couldn't rely on Tan anymore because obviously, his plan wasn't working.

"Tao was always jealous. But I guess jealousy blinded him." Kyungsoo continued. "Whenever Kris was not around, he was all bossy and shit. If Kris was gone, and I think Kai's father convinced him that Kai would be gone too without you in the picture, it will come down to alternate alpha. He must have promised Tao the position."

"That two-faced frog." Chanyeol sighed. "But in the end, he's just expecting Kai to take the alpha position, right?"

"I guess."

"Tan and Tao were stupid to fall for his temptation. In the end, they would have brawled with each other and then died, with Kai taking the alpha position again."

"Kai would never leave the pack in hiatus. That's for sure. But he would have left with Kris taking care of it if Sehun had..." Kyungsoo didn't finish.

"And this is all because of me." Sehun muttered.

"That is true. Kai would have been the alpha and we wouldn't have had any problems."

"Aish, you mouse, go home." Chanyeol hissed at him.

"But then again, even the pack look up to you, Sehun. If it weren't for Tao who convinced us that helping Kai was trouble, we would have helped you."

"Thanks." Sehun tried to smile but failed. "So Tan is giving up?"

"Yes."

"What happened to Kai's father?"

"He.. was killed. Baekhyun killed him."

Sehun wasn't sure if he should mourn or not but he wasn't happy for a man's death either. Although, he wasn't sure how Baekhyun and Kai might be feeling right now. Kai didn't protect his father, he protected Sehun instead.

"That's what they are talking about now. Explaining to both the packs what had

happened and why they were forced to kill two of the pack members. It would be like a warning though."

"Sehun, you should rest." Chanyeol was so concerned from just now. Sehun himself wasn't sure how his pregnancy survived all this long.

Sehun went up to his room. Things like this had happened before but this time, it was much more serious. Sehun decided then that it would be the best if they didn't come here again. He did the math again, sitting on the bed after washing up. Tao flipped because he had always been jealous and was delusional that Kai's father might make him the alpha, so he followed the old man's order. Sounded promising though, because everybody could guess that Kai wouldn't stick around if Sehun died. The next thing Tao should do was kill Kris. That would be easy too, because he had Kris' trust. Tan was caught up in this whole thing for the same greed of power. Except that he himself knew that he wasn't succeeding. He must have found out about Kai's father's ploy and got furious, thus the attack. Reasonable, because Tan made Luhan do all those things for nothing and he lost pack members when Kai killed them if Kai's father was only going to hand the pack to one of the own pack members. Which somehow meant, Tan did feel something for Luhan. In the end, Kai's father never intended to hand the pack over to neither. He knew Kai would help the pack, but Sehun knew Kai wouldn't. Not if he found out that the pack was the main reason he would have lost Sehun.

At least, these were all Sehun's theories. Kai's father had a back up plan, Tao.

Sehun sighed and prayed for the man's soul to be cleansed. But he couldn't cry.  
Not one tear.

Sehun woke up some time in the ungodly hour when he felt Kai's warm arm over his waist from behind.

"Kai?" he called but Kai didn't reply. Sehun shifted and turned to press his face into Kai's bare, hot chest. "I'm sorry about your father."

"Baekhyun killed him." Kai whispered, he was awake.

"I know."

"He had the courage I didn't."

"He was your father. You couldn't have."

"I was trying to protect him from Tan but in the end, it never mattered." his tone was sad, like he was mourning.

"What happened to Tan?"

"He apologized and retreated. They will be leaving this territory alone."

"Is Kris hyung okay?"

"He's fine. He was so close to killing Tan but then he didn't want to because Tan wasn't posing a threat to us anymore. Tao however... I can't believe the pack had become like this."

"I'm sorry."

"It's not your fault."

"It is. You would have lived your life purpose by staying as the alpha and the pack would have been fine."

"My life purpose is you and our babies."

Sehun nuzzled his nose into Kai's chest, eyes becoming watery. "You are my first real family, Kai. The one I loved with all of my soul."

Kai laughed silently. "I think I'm ready to put the pack behind me and just focus on you. I've had enough of this life."

"Are you sure? Because I know that the pack had always been important for you."

"You are more important." he caressed Sehun's face and his wedding ring was cold against Sehun's cheek. Sehun looked up at him. "You deserve a great life. I can't promise that I can give you that, but I'll try, Sehun."

Sehun pressed their lips together and kissed him without any pressure. "Can we go home?"

"Yes. Even if this is our home, we can build a new one. Cause you are my home, Sehun."

Sehun laughed a little this time.

Life wasn't easy for Sehun, neither was love. But again, the little moments were what mattered the most. Like when they found that their second child was also a boy, the way Kai cried, almost too manly, but mostly because he had won the bet with Sehun. Or when Jae took his first baby steps, where Sehun cried the most because Jae fell down and broke his teeth. The first time Jae called Sehun 'Papa'. They were all the things Sehun wanted. He even agreed to undergo operation for his second delivery in order to satisfy Kai.

Jae had this habit once the second baby was born. He liked to hit the baby and then kiss him wherever he had hit him. According to Kai, Jae was attracting attention.

Everybody guessed that the youngest baby, Daemin, would be close to Kai but no, he frustrated Kai just as much as Jae. Even worse, with all of his violent behavior towards Kai. According to Sehun, Daemin was just playing rough.

"You had one thing to do. One simple thing. Change the diaper. What's so hard in that?!" Sehun ranted as he picked the clothes up from the bedroom's floor. It was one of those days where Sehun and Kai were going to have visitors since it was Sehun's birthday again. He didn't even know if it was his real birthday, but that was the date everybody celebrated, so he just went with it.

"Every time I change his diapers he pees on me, Sehun." Kai murmured, keeping his eyes on his magazine.

"That's what babies do."

"Daemin does it for fun. It's like he holds the pee in, and then when I change, boom, he gets his master plan laid out."

"Oh please. He's just four months old."

"Exactly. I feel so outnumbered and weak in this house." Kai sighed.

"Everybody's against me."

Sehun smiled at that.

"Mumui aaah ehh." Jae whined, playing with his toy car on the bed, next to Kai.

Kai tried to take the car away but Jae sneezed once and climbed onto Kai's laps before pounding his fists on Kai's chest.

"I'm being attacked." Kai sighed. Even if Kai joked about these things, he knew that his babies slept knowing that he was protecting them.

Jae giggled and then crawled very quickly to Daemin who was looking up at Kai, lying on his stomach. Jae hit Daemin's head very lightly with his chubby hand and then kissed it.

"He should stop doing that." Sehun frowned.

"They're bonding." Kai uttered with a shrug.

"Are you gonna help with the cooking or not?"

"Oh yes, definitely. Or else nobody would be able to eat dinner tonight."

Sehun threw one of the babies' pants at Kai.

Kris, Baekhyun and their baby were the first ones to arrive even if Chanyeol only lived nearby.

"Happy Birthday." Kris gave Sehun a light squeeze and handed him a gift-wrapped box.

"Thanks, hyung. Come in."

"No hugs for me?" Kai taunted and Kris sneered at him.

"Where are my nephews?" Baekhyun asked as Sehun took Kiara from him. She was big now, almost as big as Jae. She was a full wolf, of course she would grow quicker.

Jae took the milk bottle out of his mouth before whining and giggled loudly, cooing "Kiki eh.. wo ki!"

Sehun placed Kiara to sit between Daemin and Jae on the couch. Jae was lifted up by Kris and he cried, reaching out to Kiara. "Jesus." Kris mumbled and put Jae back with Kiara. The girl baby however, seemed more interested in the smaller baby on her other side.

"We're waiting for Chanyeol?" Baekhyun asked as Sehun ushered them to sit down.

"Yes." as if on cue, the doorbell rang.

"Hope I'm not late." Chanyeol beamed brightly and held out a box to Sehun.

"Happy Birthday, you baby with two babies."

Beside him, Kyungsoo smiled fully. Oh, about Chanyeol and Kyungsoo. Chanyeol had been nonstop about his story of convincing Kyungsoo to come live with him. Kyungsoo and his mother had been staying with Chanyeol for about three months now. It was dramatic but probably not as dramatic as Kai and Sehun's life. Chanyeol apparently threatened Kyungsoo to come with him and then Kyungsoo replied with a kiss, or so that was the story Chanyeol told everyone. Either way, Sehun was more than happy for Chanyeol. He had found

someone too. And he hoped that Chanyeol and Kyungsoo would take Sehun and Kai as an example because everyone knew even if they fell, they got up together.

"We should have another girl." Kris remarked, watching the babies fight over Jae's milk bottle.

"Are you building an army against me?" Kai asked.

Chanyeol hooked his arms on Kai's shoulders. "Chanyeol's Snake Army. How does that sound?"

"Kinky." Kai replied and shoved his arm off him.

Everyone sat down on the couches to catch up with each others' lives. Kris and Baekhyun apparently were moving out to their own house. Chanyeol and Kyungsoo were planning to visit Sehun's parents, thus give Kyungsoo an opportunity to transform again. Then finally, the topic of Luhan came up. Sehun was aware of Luhan and Tan living together now. But nobody else knew or else Tan would be outcasted from his pack.

"I saw his son." Kris said. Oh yes, Luhan had a son just as Sehun predicted, a couple months older than Daemin. "He's cute."

"Are you allowed to say that?" Kyungsoo asked.

"No. Because he's from the enemy pack. But come on, he's half human. He might not choose to accept the wolf line."

"I think Tan would make him because he's a golden fur." Baekhyun commented. "Rei. That's his name, I think."

"Whatever it is, it's his choice, shit-" Kai stopped himself when Daemin vomited on his laps.

"Jae 2.0." Chanyeol snickered.

There was no words to describe how peaceful their lives were now. Kai and Sehun never wanted to go back there again. They were happy in their home, with their little family. Sehun would trade anything just for a moment like this; Jae and Daemin sleeping between Kai and Sehun on the bed.

"Did you see what Jae did?" Kai whispered.

"What?"

"He caressed Daemin's head before he went to sleep."

Sehun grinned and licked his lips. "I want all this to last. Eventually grow old with you. Then die before you."

"I'd want that too."

"For me to die before you?"

"Yes. I wouldn't leave you alone, Sehun."

"I know."

"Because I love you."

"I know that too."

Every year, this was what Jae had always waited for. Visit his grandparents and his uncles with his brother. There was always something about this place and forest which made him feel so contented. True that he never chose to transform into a wolf and was fairly freaked out when he first saw his father and Kyungsoo transform into beasts in front of his eyes. But he preferred to be human just like Sehun wanted.

"It's heavy you dumbass!" Daemin ranted as he carried his brother's backpack along with his as they walked up to their grandparents' house. For some reason,

their parents never liked to come to this beautiful place whereas Jae and Daemin were all hyped whenever their school holidays came.

"Oh come on. You're 16 for godsake. Stop whining like a baby." Jae retorted.

"You're just bullying me."

"Hey, are you forgetting that used to carry your heavy ass for piggyback rides when we were kids?"

Daemin exhaled heavily. "You were the best."

"True. And you're the best, too." he hooked arm around Daemin's neck as they came up to the doorstep. Daemin rang the doorbell as Jae whistled. "Dae, do you want to venture around the woods later?"

"What? No. Pa strictly said we shouldn't go in there."

"But we're wolves."

Daemin laughed. "I don't see sharp teeth or pointy ears."

"Ah." Jae waved him off. "If you don't wanna come, so be it. I hope Kiara would."

"Kiara is scary nowadays."

Jae knew that too. Kiara had just came of age to transform and had been stressed whenever they talked over the phone.

"Jae! Daemin!" their grandmother got the door. "Oh my god, look at you!" she

told Jae and hugged him. "You look so much like Sehun. And really tall too."

Jae actually got that a lot. But when he was young, people used to say that he was going to look like Kai but no, his facial features changed, now he only had Kai's eyes.

"You're not bad yourself, nana." Jae replied at the old woman.

"Aw. Daemin darling. Look at you. Almost as tall your brother already!" she gave him a good squeeze as well.

"The devil brothers are here?" Kiara's voice was chimey as she approached them. "Nice haircut, bimbo." she jerked her chin at Jae.

"Thanks." Jae ran his hand through his strawberry blonde, short, spiky hair.

"Yours looks like you've having bad hair day."

Kiara flicked Jae's forehead and then gave him a hug. "Here's my favorite cousin!" she turned to Daemin. Jae always hated when Kiara leaned too much onto Daemin. He felt isolated but he knew Kiara was doing it just to piss Jae off. She was lean, beautiful with long wavy hair, also frightening.

As Jae's grandmother went back in to call her husband, Daemin sighed. "Are you gonna let us in or not?"

"Not. Last time you both broke my mirror by playing baseball!" Kiara hollered.

"You even left without telling me anything."

"You've already ranted through the phone, haven't you?" Jae shoved Kiara aside

to enter. "How's your parents?"

"Healthy."

"Probably not cause they have you for a daughter." Jae laughed and Kiara slapped the back of his head.

"Come in, Daemin. Jae can bring the bags in." Kiara smirked at Jae and pulled Daemin into the house.

Kiara was both Jae and Daemin's best friend. Despite her rough approach, she had always been there when they went through the phase in their lives after discovering about the wolf bloodline.

"You're a stink, Kiara!" Jae called after her but went back out to pick the bags up. He suddenly heard some boys laughing. He looked up after lifting one of the bags. Four boys, all around Jae's age, all shirtless, came out of the forest ahead, laughing and shoving each other. Jae only recognized one in the group. The one who had caught Jae staring at him. Rei, Jae reckoned. He had been seeing this boy every time he visited this place. Usually, just once. And he gave Jae the shivers to the spine. But now, Rei wasn't the ordinary 16 year old boy anymore. He must have come of age and transformed. He was all muscular and rugged. Handsome, to add in. Jae was ashamed when comparing Rei's brooding looks to his own.

Jae swallowed as Rei glared at him as they passed. Enemy, Jae's instinct said. But then Rei's eyes were fixated on Jae that the latter chewed his lower lip. He

didn't move, he didn't run. He just kept staring at Rei walk by. Something told him that they were going to meet more often after this by the way Rei smirked at him at last.

He stopped and frowned at Jae before biting his lip. "Rei! Coming?!" one of his pack members called.

"Coming." Rei said absently and ran after them.

Jae's hands were sweaty by the time Rei was gone. He was scared of Rei but at the same time, he found Rei alluring.

"Kiara asked you to come in if you want to have lunch." Daemin surprised Jae from behind.

"Squash pancakes?" Jae smiled wide.

"What else?" Daemin shared the same smile.

"What else what would you want to have, sweethearts?" their forever charming grandmother asked. She still looked the same as ten years back, just with a few strands of grey hair.

"I want strawberry sundae!" Daemin requested with his half coarse, half chimey voice. Puberty sucked, yeah. But Jae was way passed that level now.

"Sure. I'll ask Kiara to buy some on her way here."

"You shouldnt, nana. Dae's on the verge of getting diabetes." Jae remarked with a smirk. Daemin threw a piece of waffle at his brother with a sneering face. "But then again, he's so sweet, isn't he?" Jae was always like this. He'd give Daemin the disease and the cure as well.

"You guys keep on with your banter, silly heads. I'll go check on your grandfather." their grandmother said and sauntered out of the dining room.

"Psst."

"What?" Daemin asked.

"Later. Do you wanna go?"

"Go where?"

"The forest."

"Hyung. Do you have brain problems? I already said no. Pa said no."

"Pa is old." Jae leaned back in his seat and crossed his arms at his chest.

"He's 37!" Daemin protested. "And papa's just 34."

"Yeah. They're old. We're young, aren't we? We're supposed to try adventurous things! Plus, they are not here anyway. You know, they are probably smooching at some beach right now." Jae said with a huge smile, trying to coax his brother.

"No, you just simply wanna go against pa's words. That's what you do all the time."

"Pffft. No, I don't. I'm an obedient child okay."

"As if. Remember what pa said that you shouldn't watch those R-rated movies? That's what you exactly did!"

"No, he said I shouldn't watch those at that age. When I was 16 years and 167 days. I watched it again the next day when I'm no longer the same age."

"You think you're so smart." Daemin scoffed.

"I am smart. Ah. Don't come if you don't want to. I'm going. Just keep your mouth shut."

"Whatever. Kiara and I have things to do anyway."

Jae snorted. "Dude, remember, I apparently kissed her when she was like one month old."

"That only makes you like hundred percent grosser."

Jae laughed and shortly after, Daemin joined him. The fact that Daemin

laughed and looked a lot like Kai made Jae want to bite him. Jae however looked a lot like Sehun. Only with a much sharper jawline and nose with thin lips.

It wasn't anywhere near difficult to sneak out of the house. Even in the afternoon, the place was cold and foggy. Jae got out the back door and walked straight towards the forest. He glanced over at Kai's parents house. Jae and Daemin had never been there before. It kind of hurt them that their other grandmother never really bother about them. Neither Sehun nor Kai talked about them too. He had heard that Tan's pack had killed his grandfather and nothing more.

It was the first time Jae had ever stepped into the woods even if he had wanted to go in there all these years but didn't because he simply didn't have the courage. Now things were different. Jae and Daemin were given lots of liberty these days. And yes, Jae was taking advantage of it. But it was now or never.

Jae stopped at the outskirts of the forest, glancing through the trees. It seemed a

slightly dark since there was very little sunlight piercing through the canopies of trees. Jae grinned and almost hopped like a bunny through the forest, wanting to hum since there would be no one to hear him here.

He stopped and touched a tree's bark, smiling like an idiot. This place felt homey. The sneakers on his feet played with the damp soil underneath and then he crouched down before drawing a triangle on the ground with his finger.

"What's a baby like you doing in the wild?" a voice made Jae's heart skip a beat as he bolted up and turned around to see who it was. Jae swallowed a lump in his throat as he caught Rei staring at him.

"I.. I'm not a baby." Jae murmured, studying Rei's expression. The dark bangs fell over Rei's eyes like he had washed his hair or something. Otherwise, all those time Jae had seen him, Rei had it parted.

"Are you not?" Rei smirked as he stepped closer with his hands dug into his jeans' pockets. He was wearing a black v-neck t-shirt with a skin-tight light blue jeans. And damn, could anyone look hotter than that. It made Jae flush that he didn't own such a figure.

Rei stopped just a few feet before Jae. "I just came over... to see..."

"It's not a museum." Rei remarked.

"I know that. I... have never been in here."

Rei scoffed loudly. "Ain't that obvious. It's no place for pathetic losers like

you."

Jae blinked twice as he clenched his fists. "I..." he said through his gritted teeth. The way Rei was glaring at him was frightening. Too frightening that Jae might have cried if he wasn't so stubborn. "I wanna go home." he said quickly and started pass Rei to get back home.

But he was stopped by Rei's grip on his forearm. Jae froze as a bad aura swept through him. Rei was an enemy by nature. But Jae wasn't a wolf, he didn't choose to be.

"You will never belong here." Rei muttered. "You, your pathetic family. No one."

"I should go."

"And of all things, you're just a bunch of cowards, aren't you? Seeming that not you or your brother transformed."

"You are also half human."

"Which part I'm ashamed of."

Jae brought his hand to Rei's which was gripping his arm and tried to unclasp it. But Rei was strong. "I shouldn't be talking to you." he murmured.

"Neither should I. So stop looking at me like that." Rei spat.

Jae stared at him. "Like what?"

"Like that." he shoved Jae's arm away before walking in the opposite direction.

"Wait." Jae called. Rei turned back, glowering hard. "My name is Jae by the way."

"And you're just my father's enemy's son." Rei waved him off and strutted away like a rogue.

Jae stomped into his room where Daemin was sleeping on their bed like a buffoon. "Yah!" he yelped and slapped the sleeping boy on the back of his head.

Daemin woke up and stared at Jae with lazy eyes. "I'm telling papa about this."

"Where's Kiara?"

"I don't know." Daemin closed his eyes back and earned another slap on his head. "You freaking-"

"You said-"

"She's in her room!"

"Why didn't you say that earlier?" Jae stroked Daemin's head and then hurried out of the room to Kiara's. "Kiara." he banged the door open.

"Dude!" Kiara pulled her hanging towel close to her chest. "Jae you fucker!"

"Sorry sorry." Jae turned around and closed his eyes. "I didn't see anything, I

swear."

"I know. What do you want? Don't turn."

"Well, I met someone."

"Who?"

"Rei."

"What about that assface?"

"Can you stop swearing?"

"No. I got it from my diva dad."

"I can totally see that."

"Wait. Where did you see Rei? Did you talk to him?"

"Uh.. yes and no.. I wouldn't call it talking though. We were acknowledging each other. Anyway, do you know what he's like?"

"Why are you interested? You can turn around now."

Jae turned and went to sit on her bed. "He seemed so..."

"Arrogant?"

"Yeah. And Prince-ey."

Kiara laughed. "He is. Stubborn bitch. All because he's gonna claim the alpha post of his pack soon."

"Wait. He's part human."

"Yeah, but he's strong. I heard he killed two of his pack member in a fight."

Jae's eyes widened. "But still..."

"Tan doesn't have any other child anyway."

"What about Rei's other parent? The human one?"

Kiara shrugged. "Don't know. Nobody talked about him. Jae, if he approaches you, don't give in. Don't appear weak in front of him. Bite him."

"Wow, what an advise. Thanks."

Jae sat on the doorsteps, looking into the forest. "Jae, wanna help me with my school project?" Kiara asked from inside.

"Why me?!"

"Cause you're mister smarty pants?"

"Kiki."

"What?"

"Can you bring me to the forest?" it should be less scarier if a wolf could chaperone him, right?

"Why?" Kiara came to his side and ran her hand through Jae's hair. "Don't tell me you're looking for Rei." she laughed. "Jae, believe me. He's big trouble. Don't try to be friends with him."

"I'm not looking for him! I just... like the forest a lot."

Kiara smiled down at him. "Really?"

"Yeah."

"Can I come along?" Daemin cooed.

"I thought you don't-"

"But Kiara's coming along." he beamed and Jae rolled his eyes.

When Jae had done doing all of Kiara's Calculus homework, they headed for the forest. A part of Jae actually wanted to meet Rei accidentally again.

Along the way, Daemin reacted the same way as Jae did. They both seemed fairly attracted to the nature. "Oh god." Kiara mumbled suddenly when they heard boys' voices. "Here comes the devils." she sounded like she was mocking though. "Hey, guys." she waved when the meaty boys showed up.

"Kiara!" one of them exclaimed with obvious fake excitement. "How's your

father?"

"Still strong enough to break your jaw." she clicked her tongue and shrugged.

The boys laughed. "For how strong exactly." another commented.

"Strong enough to rip all of your asses open in one strike." Kiara laughed as the boys' laughter died. Jae actually wanted to laugh looking at how sassy Kiara was but he couldn't. Rei was among them. He was staring at Jae just as Jae stared at him.

"You brought us lunch?" the tallest in the group asked.

"Sorry. I was out of chicken poop today." Kiara retorted.

"Now now, little bird. You should watch your tone."

"Not as long as all of you are afraid of my dad."

"Let's just go, guys. It's their territory anyway." Rei cut in.

"That's right. You are just using it with father's permission."

"Kiara." Rei called and she scoffed. "You shouldn't be talking that way, you know."

"You're younger than me anyway. I can talk however I want to talk." speaking of which, Rei was a year younger than Jae. That somewhat made Jae feel superior.

"And you, did I not tell you wander around the woods?" he was talking to Jae

now. Jae just hung his head, not wanting to infuriate Rei. "Stupid fool." he muttered and started walking as the others tagged behind him.

"See ya losers!" Kiara called after them and rolled her eyes. "Swines."

"Do you hate them that bad?" Daemin asked as Jae turned his head back to glance at Rei. Rei too glanced over at him making Jae return his gaze back to Kiara. "I mean... they were just some boys."

"I don't know. We just hate each other." Kiara shrugged. "Shall we go back then?"

Jae nodded his head immediately.

Again, the next day, approximately around the same time, Jae snuck out the house while Kiara and Daemin were playing the piano. He walked deeper into the forest this time, hoping to bump into Rei. He had something to say to him. Jae sat down, leaning against a tree and whistled for some minutes.

"You have guts alright." Rei showed up, laughing devilishly. His hair was

messed up and he was only wearing a track suit. He must be rounding around the forest. Jae tried to not to stare at his abs.

"I just wanted to see you." Jae stood up.

"Aw. Isn't that touchy." Jae cringed at Rei's words.

"I wanted to tell you that you don't have to see me as an enemy. Our parents might have been, but we're not, okay. Don't feel so threatened. I'm not a wolf anyway."

Rei bit his lower lip and had his eyes fixated on Jae. "I actually had a feeling that you might show up again to talk to me."

"So we're good then?"

"I didn't say that. Look here, stop coming around here and disturbing my practices. I don't like seeing you here."

"You're not that pleasant to see either."

This time, Rei was the one who flinched. "Listen up, doofus. You're just a weakling. Let's not forget that our families had been arch enemies. I could just kill you and make my father proud."

"Then why didn't you?"

Rei flinched again.

"You won't lose anything if you killed me right?" Jae went on although he was

scared to even stand before Rei like this. "All those years, we've seen each other when I visited, right? You just passed by. You could kill me if you want. I'm right here, unprotected."

"Don't tempt me."

"You can't. Cause deep within, you're just a coward like your father." okay, that came out in a rush. Rei clutched Jae's neck with one stretch of his arm but he shoved him back instantly.

"Yeah, I wouldn't kill you. I couldn't. Because the way you look at me is troubling and alluring at the same time! So stop! Stop before something happens!" Rei snapped as his face became red.

"I.." Jae stuttered. "What.. would happen?"

Rei just clenched his jaw and looked away. "You're my enemy. That's all. Do you understand?"

"I've seen you all those years, Rei." this was the first time he had called Rei by his name. And it felt nice. "You don't look like a bad person or my enemy. Let's not be one."

"I don't want to be your friend for fuck's sake!" he shouted on last time before turning around and ran deeper into the forest.

"Rei." Jae let out and went after him. Wolf or not, Jae had humanity. He could end this huge rivalry between the packs and families just by becoming Rei's

friend. "Rei!" he called and the Rei stopped but turn around. "Kiss me." Jae blurted out, panting a little. Rei spun around and stared at Jae with horror. "I can take a hint. You want me like that, don't you? Just kiss me then."

Rei just stood there like a frozen statue, breathing heavily. Jae waited. Or maybe he was wrong. It wasn't Rei who was ogling him through this years. It could have been Jae too.

But then, Rei stomped towards Jae. Jae now awaited for blow across his face but instead, Rei grabbed the sides of his head and slammed his lips onto Jae's. Jae was paralyzed with Rei's warm lips against his. Rei only pressed his mouth harder onto Jae's thin lips and then pulled back. "You are my enemy." he breathed. "You will always be." he turned around and walked away, leaving Jae in a dazed condition.

Rei kissed him and called him an enemy.

Jae couldn't possibly take his mind of this. He tried but couldn't. It was the first time anyone had kissed him with that amount of fire. Rei's lips basically burned against Jae's.

Lying in his bed, he touched his lips absently, staring out the window at the starless night. Daemin was snoring beside him. "Dae." Jae whispered. "Dae." he shook him but Daemin just hissed and flipped over to the other side.

Jae frowned and glanced out the window again. It was passed midnight already and he still couldn't sleep, both traumatized and surprised by the kiss they shared three days back. He could barely sleep after that. Jae sat up and placed his elbows on the windowpane, looking down at the forest ahead. Kiara hadn't dropped by for the past two days because she had to help Baekhyun or something. Daemin and Jae had just been playing baseball all day long and of course, Jae couldn't focus with the warmth Rei's lips still lingering on his own.

Then like a christmas present, he saw Rei and his friends walk into the forest. Jae tried to fight the yearn and urge to ask Rei why he kissed him but failed. He had to know.

Jae quickly sneaked out of the house and trailed where he had last seen Rei and the others. He stopped at the entrance of the woods, scared for a second. It was too dark except for the moonlight. Extremely cold too and Jae hadn't worn extra layers except for his white t-shirt and Spongebob Squarepants pajama pants. He could wait for tomorrow but just didn't want to. He needed to talk to Rei.

"Rei!" he called out as he sauntered into the forest. He held his ground, knowing that Rei would find him there. But then Rei didn't show up even after minutes. Jae walked a bit further, hugging his body due to the cold. "Rei?" his voice was so quiet now. "Okay. Let's just go back." he decided and turned around only that he couldn't see the way back. One wrong step and he would get lost. He froze.

The forest wasn't scary. It felt like home. But the possible outcomes of Jae being there in the middle of the night. Jae brought his hands together to his chest and stood there, pouting like a lost kid.

"Wow wow wow. Look at what we have here." a growling voice came from behind. Jae turned around to see that tall guy from Rei's group with some other hunky guy beside him. "Are you lost, pup?"

Jae considered lying, trying to appear like he was just taking a stroll in the forest at some ungodly hour. But he nodded three times almost too childishly.

The two laughed at Jae. "You were with Kiara the other day, weren't you?"

"No. That wasn't me." Jae mumbled. "I'm sorry. But do you know which way leads back to my home?"

"Shall I bring you to my home if you couldn't find yours?" the hunky one snickered.

"Guys." Rei's voice boomed from the side. Jae instantly smiled at him but Rei just scowled. "He's Kris' nephew. Let's not bother him."

"Ah come on, Rei. Let's play for a while." the taller one whined.

"Sure. If you want to turn in late for breakfast tomorrow. Go home. We're done for tonight."

"You're no fun, dammit." they walked past Jae and shoved his shoulder before they were out of sight.

"You never learn, do you? Do you want your face to get clawed? You're exactly what my pack would like to hurt, do you understand?" Rei snapped at Jae.

"And you were trying to protect me." Jae grinned sheepishly, making Rei cringe.

"No. I was not. I just didn't want trouble. What are you doing here at this hour anyway..."

"I was... looking for you."

Jae couldn't really see Rei's eyes in the dark. But Rei stepped closer. "For what?"

"To... uh..."

"Go home."

"You're not the boss of me. I'm older than you! Stop scolding me."

Rei stared at Jae and opened his mouth to say something but closed it again.

"Suit yourself. Stay here if you want."

"Uh.." Jae just hung his head as Rei passed him. "Rei?"

Rei didn't reply and just kept walking.

"Rei? Rei. Rei. Rei Rei Rei Rei Rei. Rei!"

"Fuck." Rei turned around. "What?!"

"Why did you kiss me?"

Rei clenched his jaw. "Leave me alone." he spun around again. Jae went after him and grabbed his very muscular arm. Rei shook Jae's hand of his arm and glared so hard at him. "Yeah. I kissed you. But it means nothing, do you get it?"

"Wha... why wouldn't it mean anything?" Jae's heart raced again.

"Because you mean nothing to me. I was just being... over emotional. But it had nothing to do with you. Stop getting ideas."

Jae wanted to cry. Nobody had ever resented or rejected him this badly before. And Rei's words were harsh. "But... you kissed.. me." he mumbled, dropping his gaze to the ground.

"You're a golden fur, aren't you? And from the other pack. Which means you and I are-"

"No. I don't want to be anybody's enemy! Especially not yours."

Rei and Jae just stood there staring at each other but Rei was glowering until his expression finally softened. "It's getting colder. Go inside." he said in a low

voice.

"I'm.. lost."

"What?! Do you have like zero brain?! You come out here in the cold, get caught by wolves and then you say that you're lost?!"

Rei was practically scolding Jae again. "I'm sorry." Jae murmured. "Can you tell me which way?"

Rei grabbed Jae's hand and hauled him through the woods. "There's no denying you're such a loser." Rei uttered under his breath but Jae clearly heard it.

"It's cold."

Rei stopped and glanced back at him. He took his jacket off and threw it onto Jae's face. It smelled like some really musky men spray. Jae donned it on and then followed Rei again.

"I heard you're gonna become the alpha." Jae tried to work up a conversation. Rei didn't reply. "I still remember that time like five years back. You fell down when passing my house and then your nose bled."

"Shut up before I..." he trailed off.

"Before you what?"

"Uh.."

"Bite me?" Jae smirked.

"Don't tempt me." Rei muttered and they were finally out of the forest.

"Will I see you again?"

"For what?" Rei wasn't looking at Jae's face anymore.

"To return the jacket."

"Give it back now."

Jae bit his lip and then turned before jogging to the house without giving the jacket back.

"No, papa." Jae murmured over the phone when Sehun asked if he wasn't showering at all. "I shower twice a day."

"Don't lie, Jae. I will ask Daemin." Sehun said on the other end.

"You should stop worrying about my bathing times and underwear changing."

Jae grumbled, sketching Rei on his sketch book, sitting on his bed.

"No, papa! He doesn't shower at all! It's so hard to sleep by him at night!"

Daemin shouted from the closet. Jae threw an eraser at him and then sighed.

"You should stop babying me." Jae told Sehun.

"I will always baby you, okay? You will always be that baby Jae who likes to pick on his twinkies."

Jae flushed red and he could hear Kai laughing somewhere distant. This was a common family joke which Jae hated so much. Then he saw Rei approaching the house through the window. "Uh.. I have to go. I'll call you later, papa." Jae hung up and grabbed Rei's jacket which was washed, dried and folded.

"Where are you going?" Daemin asked but Jae didn't reply as he hurried down the stairs.

Before Rei was able to ring the bell, Jae opened the door. "Hi." he smiled but Rei just held onto his expressionless face. He snatched the jacket from Jae's hand and turned around.

Jae frowned. Looked like they wouldn't become friends anyway.

"Are you busy?" Rei asked with his back facing Jae.

"Not really."

"It's sunny. Do you want to go somewhere?"

"Like where?"

"The river in the forest." Rei said and faced Jae again.

Jae forced himself to not to smile and nodded. Rei led the way and Jae tagged along after closing the door behind him.

"How old is your brother?" Rei inquired as they walked past the trees.

"Same as you. 16."

Rei scoffed. "Do I look 16?"

"No."

"Your brother does look a little... cute." Rei shrugged and Jae cringed.

"He stinks sometimes. Like a pig." okay, that was not a nice thing to say but Jae felt threatened.

Rei chuckled much to Jae's surprise. "And you?"

"I'm very cute. Yes."

"No." Rei laughed. "I mean you're still in high school, right?"

"Yes..."

"Must be fun. Living with your rich family in the city."

There was some minutes of silence between them and then Jae said, "What about your family?"

Rei didn't answer and that infuriated Jae but he didn't say push Rei to answer.

"How long are you staying here this time? Two months as always?" Rei asked after some while.

Jae's eyes widened. "So you knew I stay here that long."

There was a blush on Rei's cheeks but he didn't say anything. They came up to the narrow river and Rei went straight to sit under a very shady tree. Jae watched the running river for a moment and then went to stand near Rei.

"I have to mate with someone before I claim the alpha position." Rei said, hanging his head. Jae cocked his head to the side and studied Rei. He looked handsomely... depressed. The jeans and black shirt looked so nice on Rei and his broad shoulders. Jae was sure he couldn't have pulled that right on himself.

"Is that so?" Jae murmured. "What does that mean?"

Rei looked up at Jae with a ridiculous face. "Are you duck?"

"I'm sorry I don't understand the wolf terms."

"Forget about it." Rei closed his eyes and slumped his head onto the bark of the tree. "Will you meet me here tomorrow? Same time?"

"Why?"

"Just be here." Rei stood back up. "I have to finish up my Physics homework."

"I can't come tomorrow. I'm going out with Kiara."

Rei stepped up to Jae and grabbed his chin so harshly before crashing their

mouths together. Jae was caught of guard again as he touched Rei's abs and clung onto his shirt. His hand on Jae's chin moved to the side of his face as his lips caught Jae's lower lip between them. Rei sucked on it very lightly before drawing back and he was already panting. "Be here." he whispered absently and strutted away.

"What are you looking for?" Daemin asked in an annoyed tone as Jae scavenged his wardrobe for his favorite black fleece shirt. "God dammit, hyung, your ass is blocking the Tv!"

"I'm looking for my shirt."

"For what? Which shirt?"

"The black one." Jae wasn't going to tell that he sort of had a date with the enemy pack's possible future leader.

"Ohhhh. You're dressing up cause we're going out with Kiara?"

"I can't come."

"What? Why?"

"You go on. Just get me some squash pancakes and peach slushie." Jae looked under his bed.

"Hyung, why?!"

"I can't tell you every single thing. Have you seen my shirt?"

"Yes. Kiara used it for her kitten."

"What?!" Jae shot up and stomped to Kiara's room. "Kiara, you sloth!" that was the best curse Jae could come up with.

"What?!" Kiara looked up from her laptop with her glasses on.

"Did you see my black checkered shirt?"

"No. Why are you screaming for that?!"

"God, I don't know what to wear." he mumbled and walked back to his room. He had no idea why he was feeling so tensed right now. He checked the time and it was already 10 past 2 in the afternoon. He was supposed to meet Rei in another fifteen minutes.

In the end, he just put on some white t-shirt with a black jacket and tried to do his hair nicely but it looked fine as it was. "Hyung, seriously. Where are you going?" Daemin asked, gaping at Jae.

"Shh. Do me a favor and cover up for me, will you?"

"What do I get?"

"Um.. I'll buy that exotice whatever comic book you've been asking pa."

Daemin considered for a minute. "And I get to use you like a bolster tonight."

"Sure." Jae agreed and hurried out of the room and then the house.

He followed just the way Rei had led him by yesterday and within minutes, he was at the river. Rei was already there, sitting under the tree with books and calculator. Jae arched his brows as he approached him, wearing nothing but shorts that reached his knees. His hair was wet, all spiked up. His body was glistening with either water or sweat, Jae couldn't guess.

"You're late." Rei muttered, without looking up at Jae.

"Why are you wet?"

"I'm was swimming. Now." he glanced up at Jae and Jae took his seat across him. Rei tossed the book onto Jae's laps followed by the calculator. "How good are you in Physics?"

"You still haven't finished it?" Jae laughed.

"You're in a highed grade."

"So?"

"Solve them."

"What?" Jae cocked his brow again. "I didn't even say I can do this."

"You look kinda nerdy. Physics, maths are not my thing."

Jae stared at Rei and then his abs. Rei's stomach deflated so sexily when he exhaled. Jae cleared his throat and took a look at the page. "It's so simple. Daemin could do it."

"Well I'm not Daemin."

"You can't just order me to do your homework for you."

"Fine. Then I'm going home."

"Okay okay. I'll do it."

Jae got down to work at once. He studied the questions first and then reached out for the pencil in Rei's hand. Rei flinched and glared at Jae as their hands brushed. Jae solved the questions on Simple Harmonic Motions very easily and then looked up at Rei who was staring at him but quickly averted his eyes when Jae caught him.

"Aren't you gonna put a shirt on?" Jae asked, finishing up his calculation on angular frequency.

"I think you and I both like it better this way."

Jae flushed pink and licked his lips before giving Rei the book back. "All finished."

"Wow." Rei commented at the solutions. "Say.. how good are you in Chemistry?"

"Dude."

Rei smiled for the first time since they met up there. "I'm impressed, senior."

"Don't call me that. Compared to me, you look like fifty years older."

"Fuck. What?!" Rei laughed.

"Yeah. You look all muscley and meaty. I'm just scrawny and also a nerd according to you."

Rei was quiet for a moment and then he said with a smirk, "I was lying."

"Oh really? That's great." Jae's tone was humorless.

"You actually..."

"Actually?"

Rei bit his lower lip and looked at the river. "How's your father?"

"Healthy. Thanks for asking. How's yours?"

"Cocky."

"Oh I'm shocked." Jae faked a gasp and Rei chuckled again.

"Guess your dad must have had a lot to tell you about my parents, huh?"

"A lot."

"Did they tell you that my dad sent... him to break your parents?"

"Yeah. I heard that part. But they never talk about it much. And... him? As in Luhan?"

Rei's face changed. "I don't really remember him."

"What do you mean?"

"He was a human. He didn't survive after he gave birth to me. He lived apparently. But then died out of illness."

Jae knew exactly what Sehun had to go through and the thought made him sad.

"I'm sorry."

"He didn't survive. But Kai's husband did even after two." Rei scowled now.

They just sat there quietly for some moment. "I'm very good at Chemistry." Jae said after some minutes.

Rei half smiled at him. "You could have been an alpha."

"I rather not."

"Why not?"

"Then I would really have to be your enemy."

Rei just glanced away, biting his lip. "Whenever I saw you before, you were always smiling, playing with your brother. Yeah, I used to just gawk at you both from the forest. But when you saw me, you always frowned like you were

scared or something."

"I was. But I think I no longer am."

"You should be." he stood up and brushed the dirt off the back of his shorts and calves. He picked his books up and turned around. "I'm glad you didn't choose to transform." he muttered and walked away.

Jae actually had to listen to a long lecture from Kiara that night because he had gone somewhere without telling anyone. Of course, as the lady insisted, Jae sat there and nodded to her hour long preachings. At when he was about to sleep, he had to keep his promise so Daemin was mangling him, hugging him.

But the next day, Jae sneaked out again around the same time. Rei wasn't there, so Jae just waited under the tree. About half an hour went by but Jae didn't mind waiting in the forest at all. It was warm in the afternoon with the cuckoos cooing and the river running with such a fast current. Jae wondered how Rei was able to swim in such a current.

Rei didn't really say anything about meeting again but Jae just assumed that he

would show up. Come on, Rei was like Jae's current obsession. Mainly because Jae liked to make people like him. And who didn't like Jae really?

Finally, Rei showed up, clad in some red checkered shirt, sleeves rolled up to his elbows and he was striding angrily towards Jae. Jae got onto his feet, staring at Rei stomping with clenched fists. "What's-" Jae started but Rei just grabbed his face and waist before slamming Jae's back against the tree before straight away kissing him, without giving Jae the chance to oppose. Rei clutched Jae's hair and tilted his head to the side, kissing Jae desperately and too roughly, that Jae lost the air in his lungs. His other hand was hurting the side of Jae's waist by squeezing it too hard.

Jae's palms came up to Rei's chest to push him back but instead he clenched his fists around the shirt and pulled him closer. Rei cocked his head to the other side and let Jae take just one breath before ramming their mouths together almost too immediately. Rei just showed no mercy at all when he bit Jae's lower lip and pulled it before sucking it and then shoved his tongue right into his mouth. Jae gasped for air but hung onto Rei. Rei pulled back, panting with watery eyes. They both panted for a moment before Rei caressed Jae's face and kissed him even more passionately again, not bothering to explain anything.

"Rei." Jae gasped at one point, wanting to catch his breath so badly since Rei didn't break the kiss for a single second but at the same time, Jae couldn't understand this new feeling at all. He had seen many other kids his age making out but he never thought experiencing it by himself would make him this dizzy, literally. Even so, he didn't want Rei to stop. The way he had Jae pinned against the tree and his hands touching Jae at the hips, waist, arms made Jae want more.

Rei pressed their bodies so tight before placing his right thigh between Jae's legs. "Mh." Jae moaned coarsely against Rei's lips when Rei's thigh grazed his loins. He wanted to touch Rei, like skin against skin, rip all of Rei's clothes off. Rei, too groaned as his own crotch grinded against Jae's thigh with their tongues curling together. His fingernails dug into Jae's butt over the denim as he pulled the hair at the back of Jae's head and finally broke the kiss. Jae's neck arched back, giving Rei the opportunity to drag his lips down his neck, placing wet kisses. He was licking and sucking along the side of Jae's neck.

Rei pulled back suddenly and closed his eyes, panting heavily before turning around. Jae's lips throbbed and he licked them knowing that they were probably swollen like hell with Rei biting and sucking it too much. He tried to catch his

breath first, legs all wobbly. Rei clenched his fists but didn't face Jae again.

"Rei?" Jae breathed out, unable to raise his voice any higher.

Rei ran his hand through his hair before turning to face Jae and wiped his face with his palms, sighing heavily. "Sorry I had to take out my frustration on you."

Jae stared at Rei's flustered face. He looked so disturbed. "It's okay." Jae mumbled, feeling a little disappointed.

But it was the right move. Rei seemed to relax a little as he sat down on the spot he was standing on. "I was having... problems."

Cool, then Rei should have more problems so that he can take it out on Jae like this. Jae wanted to smile but that would be rude, considering that Rei was flustered. "What kinda problems?"

"Things you won't understand. Your... father." Rei murmured. "He... was supposed to be the alpha, right?"

"Yeah." Jae sat down and leaned against the tree trunk.

"But he didn't accept the post because of... him?"

"Hm hm. Their love story is so cheesy." Jae laughed. "This is how it went. My father was supposed to marry my aunt, whom I've never really met. But then he fell in love with her brother and they liked each other because they knew from the first day they met, that they belong with each other. They got married and blah blah blah."

Rei smirked actually. "And thus, you came in like a wrecking ball."

Jae snickered like a child. "Yeah. You could say that."

"You must be the apple of their eyes."

"The rotten apple, yeah. But seriously, I kinda have this brawl with my father."

"What?"

"Yeah. We're like bulls with locked horns at all times. But it's not like that really. He calls me 'brat', I call him 'old brat'."

"That sounds... like family." Rei smiled to himself, lowering his gaze to the ground and then his serious face was back on. "I'm sorry."

"It's okay. No big deal." you can kiss me anytime, Jae left that part out though. He already knew that Rei wouldn't have kissed him like that just out of frustration. The thought of Rei actually liking him made Jae all fluffy and happy on the inside that he could actually burst out like confetti.

Rei palmed his face again and then groaned. "I was actually kinda hoping that you would be here." he muttered.

"What happened?"

Rei swallowed and then looked at Jae. Their eyes were locked for a moment, creating sparks and then Rei looked away. "Nothing happened."

"And I totally believe that." Jae whined.

"It's the full moon tonight."

"So you're gonna... grr?"

Rei laughed out loud. "No. Apparently I grr every night. But... if.."

"If?"

"The moon looks really nice from this spot. The reflection on the river will be beautiful." he was saying it like he was talking to the nature or something, smiling faintly. "If you want to-"

"I'll be here." Jae said almost instantly and then bit his tongue, realizing that it might have sounded too desperate.

Rei nodded, still with his smug grin.

Jae practically was just smiling like an idiot the whole day, touching his lips once in a while, whistling around, sometimes humming as well.

Daemin and Kiara kept staring at him as they sat in the living room, watching Jae's favorite tv show, Spongebob Squarepants. But Jae neither cared about Kiara and Daemin nor the Spongebob. He only kept repeating the whole kiss scene in his mind.

"Oi." Kiara said at last, sounding vexed.

"Hm?"

"Why are you smiling like that? It's fucking creepy."

Jae shrugged.

"He's love-bitten." Daemin remarked with a scoff. "I don't who's that very unfortunate person."

"Whoa!" Kiara guffawed. "Jae? Love? The thing that he's capable of loving is a puppy or maybe a hamster."

"True. Do you know that last time for prom, a girl actually came up to him and asked if he would like to go with her and he just gaped at her before running away."

Then they laughed again as Jae frowned sadly, pouting a little. He decided to focus on Spongebob annoying Squidward instead. He was just shy. And he always felt that weird thing when he was around certain people. For instance, when he was with Kai, Kiara, Kris, Baekhyun, Kyungsoo, he felt protected, especially Kai. Like Jae would practically jump off the cliff if his father said

that it was the best thing. When he was with Sehun and Daemin, he felt like they would give him all the affection he needed. And with Rei, he was just scared and nervous yet he knew that Rei wasn't a bad person.

Kiara suddenly across Jae's laps and locked her hands around his neck. "You in love, aren't you? Isn't that why you're sneaking out all the time?" Kiara smirked.

"No." Jae draped an arm over Kiara's waist and kept his eyes on the Tv screen.

"I like looking around the place. That's all. Stop jumping into conclusion."

"Aish." Kiara got off Jae and went to sit on Daemin. Jae smiled at her attitude. She just liked having attention. And Kiara was definitely a little tomboyish which made it comfortable to hang around her.

"You're heavy." Daemin commented and tried to push Kiara off him.

"It kinda sucks that Jae is the oldest among us. He gets all the attention." Kiara mumbled.

"Not only that. I'm also way cuter than you guys are." Jae shot back.

"Keep speaking for yourself."

It was the first time Jae was going for 'moon-gazing'. He had star-gazed many times with his parents and brother though. He just wore a long-sleeved t-shirt with a jeans and carried two blankets. But he stopped after few steps in the forest. It was dark. He couldn't see the way.

"Boo." Rei made Jae jump when he breathed behind Jae's ear. "Wow, you're a scaredy cat."

"No! Anybody would have been startled."

"Whatever. You don't know the way, do you?"

"Yeah."

Rei grabbed Jae's free hand and led him through the woods. Jae blushed with Rei's warm hand against his cold one. He had never expected to even talk to Rei but now, they were holding hands, well sort of.

They came to the riverside. The river was calm now and it looked even wonderful. "Here." Jae handed Rei the Kung Fu Panda blanket.

Rei made a disgusted face. "I want that one." he pointed at the Spongebob blanket.

"That's my blankie." Jae pulled it away, scowling at Rei. Rei seemed pretty shocked by Jae's possessiveness.

"You're possessive." he said it out and snatched the Kung Fu Panda blanket.

"Are you?"

Rei smirked. "A little."

Jae flushed again and spun around. Then he felt Rei's hands on his waist.

"There's your moon." Rei whispered at the back of Jae's ear and Jae looked up at the bright moon.

"Holy mother schmoly! It's huge!"

"Have you been living under a rock all this while?"

"Like Patrick?"

"Huh?"

"Patrick Star." Jae turned around, grinning from ear to ear and Rei rolled his eyes. He went over to the tree and spread the blanket on the grass. He didn't sit down.

"It's nice being around you, you know." he muttered and turned to face him.

"You're so vibrant."

Jae was proud of himself. "That's what everybody says."

"But there's something about you. You're too carefree. And that's probably what I hate about you." Jae flinched at the word hate.

"Why?"

"It's like you have nothing to worry about. But then of course, your life is perfect."

"Well it's not like I asked you to join the wolf pack and become the alpha or anything."

"That's right. You didn't ask me to. But I didn't have a choice anyway."

The topic was getting too serious. "I should just go home if you're gonna be like this." Jae murmured, frowning.

Rei licked his lips and sighed. "I have to choose a mate soon in order to get the alpha position which my father wants so badly." he said in a quiet tone. "Then I'll have to mate eventually."

"Mate as in..."

Rei glared at Jae. "Don't play pretend."

"I'm not. I just don't really understand why it's necessary."

"There's nothing for you to understand anyway. You have a complete life."

Jae stomped to Rei and stopped before him. "No, what were you saying? The mate thing. Like... some other wolf?"

"What else? Some other wolf." he murmured, looking depressed again. "Do you know that I was hoping that you'll transform?"

"Huh?"

"But you didn't. You passed your maturity age. I seriously hoped that you would."

"Why?"

"Do you expect me to explain everything?"

"You're being a little vague, don't you think? Why can't you just say something straight forwardly like wam bam thank you ma'am?!"

"Fine! I wanted to choose you! To mate! We could have united the packs but you-"

"Whoa whoa. You called me your enemy. And a nerd." a nerd enemy.

"I..." Rei closed his mouth and then spoke again. "I am so attracted to you, Jae."

That was the first time Rei had uttered Jae's name.

"Rei."

"No. Listen. If I mate with you right now, that's it. It's sealed for me. Because you're still a wolf bloodline. But you have a choice, again. You won't be tied to me."

"Where are you driving at?"

Rei took a step forward but stopped. "I want to do this. But I can't. Every time my father shouts at me, I feel like running away. Even since I was young. I would have. But... I knew every year, you will visit." his voice got slower. "I liked watching you play and laugh like a normal kid." he smiled so painfully, lowering his head, making Jae's stomach churn. "I was jealous of you and your brother when I was a kid. And now... I'm just a pathetic loser."

Rei looked up at Jae's eyes and then was about to turn around but Jae caught his collars before hauling him until their chests collided and kissed him. That was it. They both lost all control and forgot about the world completely as they embraced each other tightly. Jae drew back a little and brushed his lips against Rei's before dropping his blanket and lied down other spread out blanket.

Rei watched Jae for a second and then got onto his knees, kneeling on either sides of Jae. He pressed his palms on the blanket near the sides of Jae's head and leaned down to kiss him hard. Jae panted, all nervous and frightened since he had no idea of how it would actually feel. But Rei was being gentle. His hand slowly crept up Jae's t-shirt, pushing it up while kissing him. Jae ran his hand through Rei's hair and clutched onto it. It was cold but Rei's warmth was enough to make Jae sweat.

Jae tasted Rei's lips properly this time. They were soft and tender. Rei licked Jae's lower lip and Jae opened up. Their tongues clashed as their hands clasped together with Rei pressing Jae's against the blanket. Jae's eyes became watery when Rei palmed his crotch over the jeans. He wondered if he should reconsider all this but he really wanted Rei right now. Rei released Jae's lips with a thin string of saliva from both of the mouths between them. Rei stared straight into Jae's eyes, breathing heavily. He unbuttoned Jae's pants and Jae's heart pounded to his chest.

Rei scooted down and placed a gentle kiss on Jae's abdomen before undoing his pants' fly. Jae looked away letting Rei pull his pants off. He really didn't want

to see Rei's expression right now, feeling a little too exposed but he did. Rei was just looking at Jae's face with the yearning. Jae pulled his knees upright with Rei kneeling between his legs. Rei stroked under Jae's thigh once and started to unbutton his own shirt. Rei looked fairly shattered as well as his breath caught.

'If I mate with you right now, that's it. It's sealed for me.' Rei had said. And he was still doing this. Even if Rei thought that Jae would still have a choice after this, he wouldn't choose other than Rei. That was certain.

Rei pulled his shirt off and tossed it to the side before leaning in. He pulled Jae's t-shirt over his head and kissed him again. Their chests brushed together as Jae mustered up the courage to undo Rei's pants. All of this seemed too slow but it couldn't be any better. Jae slipped his hand into Rei's pants at the same time Rei wrapped his hand around Jae's shaft. They moaned against their lips, touching each other. Rei pulled Jae's hand out of his pants and pinned both of Jae's hands against the ground. Rei's eyes were like begging Jae to trust him. So Jae smiled very faintly and kissed Rei's chin to give Rei the go ahead.

Rei sucked his middle finger and the ring finger very quickly and brought them to Jae's lower part. He connected their lips again as Jae felt Rei's finger push through his opening. His back arched as he groaned so loudly in pain. Rei had to put all of his weight against Jae to hold him down as his finger moved in and out of him. Gradually, Jae relaxed as soon as the second finger was injected in.

Jae's breath caught as his spine arched again, thrusting his front body onto

Rei's. Rei pulled his fingers out and stood up for a brief second to strip off his pants and knelt down again. He smashed their mouths together and the next thing Jae felt was Rei pushing himself into him.

"Urrgh." Rei moaned when Jae bit his lip out of the blue. Jae didn't mean to, but he couldn't accept the feeling of Rei inside him like this. He dug his nails into Rei's back as Rei started to thrust. Their moans filled the quiet air of the night and Jae just hopelessly hang onto Rei with Rei's erection sliding in and out of him. Jae wanted Rei to make a mess of him, inside and out.

He couldn't really feel what Rei was feeling but there was no denying that it was a moment Rei wanted to treasure. He bit Jae near his collarbones and sucked it hard while thrusting into him. Jae burst onto Rei's abs and Rei still kept going with the stains between their bodies. He clutched onto the blanket on the sides of Jae's head before climaxing inside Jae.

He collapsed right onto Jae with Jae's chin on his shoulder and Rei's hand playing lazily with Jae's hair on the top of his head. They just lied there like that, all sticky and wet before Rei pulled back up and kissed Jae.

"You have beautiful eyes." Jae remarked, touching Rei's face as they laid on their sides, looking at each other with the Spongebob blanket somewhat covering their lower bodies.

Rei smirked and clasped their hands together, intertwining their fingers. "You have beautiful everything."

The night was getting colder and Jae couldn't even guess the time. "Do you... like me then?"

Rei laughed. "You could say that."

"So I'm not a nerd, right?"

"A very sexy nerd." he hooked an arm around Jae's waist and pulled him closer.

"I have a question though."

"What?" Jae drew pointlessly with his fingertip on Rei's chest.

"What are you gonna do about this panda blanket?"

"Ew. You keep it."

"Ew?"

"Yeah ew. I'm a clean freak, you know."

"Wow. You're the total opposite of me."

Jae nuzzled his nose into Rei's chest. "I like you too, you know."

Rei didn't reply. He didn't say anything at all after that.

After some long hours, Rei finally took his arms off Jae and sat up before grabbing his pants.

"We have to go home now?" Jae questioned, sitting up as well. Rei didn't answer again and stood up to zip up his pants.

"I'll bring you home." Rei muttered absently.

"Are you okay?"

"I'm fine."

Jae got onto his feet and dressed himself up. "Will we be meeting up tomorrow?"

"No."

"Why not?"

"Just don't, okay?" Rei's tone seemed like he was too tired to even talk to Jae anymore.

"Are you okay, Rei?" Jae tensed up.

"Can you... not find me after this?"

Jae could almost hear his heart shatter. "What do you mean?"

Rei was frowning. "I... I don't want to hurt your feelings, Jae. But... this was a

mistake."

Jae just stared at Rei.

"I shouldn't have done it." Rei muttered.

"And you just realized that?" Jae sounded too depressed and downhearted.

"I need some time."

Jae's eyes welled up with tears but he didn't say anything. He just picked his Spongebob blanket up and walked away from Rei.

After stumbling many times in the forest, mostly because he couldn't see the way properly even if the moonlight was bright enough. His eyes were misty with tears, Rei's words still pounding in his ears. Mistake, he said. How cliched. Of course he would call it a mistake right after doing it.

Jae ran straight up to his room once he was in the house and threw the blanket

to a side before looking for his phone. Daemin was sleeping, thus he decided to go into the bathroom. Finally, he burst into tears, leaning against the sink counter. He dialled with trembling hands and after a few rings, his father answered the call.

"Paaaa!!!" Jae screeched, crying loudly.

"Jae?!" Kai's husky voice indicated that he must have been sleeping.

Jae sobbed hard, gasping and sniffling onto the phone.

"Jae! What happened?!" Kai yelled on the other end.

"I... wannna.. come oh home." Jae wept and wiped his eyes with the back of his hand.

"What happened, Jae! Are you hurt?!"

"Paaa..." Jae panted and closed his eyes. He had never been so hurt in his life before. "No."

"God." Kai exhaled exasperatedly. "Are you at home now?"

"Hm."

"I'll be there tomorrow to pick you up."

Jae could just go by himself but he surely wanted some affection right now. He snifled his nose and wiped his wet cheeks now with the sleeve of his t-shirt.

"Pa." he breathed, wanting to tell everything that had happened.

"It's okay, Jae. Calm down. Don't stress yourself. We can talk about what happened tomorrow. Now, you try to go and sleep, kay?" how understanding because Jae really didn't have the strength right now.

"Okay."

"Do you want me to hang on the phone?"

"No, it's okay. See you tomorrow."

"Alright, Jae. Stop crying. Now go to bed."

It was probably both the most beautiful and the most horrible night in Jae's life. He couldn't really comprehend why Rei would do that when he clearly had mated with him. Although Jae wasn't able to sleep, he had stopped crying at least.

But he was moping, that was for sure. He didn't bother to talk to anyone, even Daemin at breakfast.

"Jae! Daemin! Look who's here!" their grandmother exclaimed from the door.

Jae shot up instantly whereas Daemin looked puzzled.

Kai was smiling wide at Jae with opened arms outside the house and Jae's eyes darted to Sehun who was just getting out of the car. "I missed you, Jae." Kai said and Jae ran towards him. Only that Jae sprinted past Kai and jumped onto Sehun, hugging him tight.

"Papa!" Jae cried before he started to sob into Sehun's shoulder.

"Jae? What's wrong?" Sehun asked in a tensed tone as he stroked Jae's hair.

"Jae."

Jae pulled back and smiled with watery eyes at Sehun.

"It's okay, pa. I'll hug you." Daemin said and gave Kai a hug.

"Thanks, son." Kai said in a mocking tone and then Daemin tore away almost instantly before running to Sehun and gave him a bear hug.

Kai scowled at his sons and husband. "I'm just gonna go in and hug your father, Sehun. He'll be glad to see me." he muttered, vexed.

"What happened, Jae?" Sehun asked again.

"I just missed you." Jae murmured and Sehun smiled, shaking his head lightly.

Then Jae's heart dropped to his stomach when he saw Rei walking out of the forest, approaching the house but held his ground a few feet away with eyes scanning everyone over there. Jae had his eyebrows furrowed together and a pout on his lips like a kid.

Kai had already sensed Rei's presence perhaps as he had his head turned to glare at him. Jae walked to Kai and pulled his coat to get his attention. Kai faced Jae with a bewildered expression. "Who's that kid?" he asked.

"He keeps bullying me, pa." Jae complained. Rei's eyes widened in surprise, probably listening to Jae's loud complaint.

"Bully?" Kai scowled.

"Hm hm. He called me a nerd and a loser."

Kai turned around immediately and started towards Rei but Rei retreated back before running into the forest. Jae finally smiled, satisfied. Good, Rei was scared of Jae's father.

"He's in Tan's pack?" Kai pulled Jae into the house.

Jae chewed on his lower lip for a second. "No, Tan's his father."

Kai's eyes might have popped out. "No wonder I thought he looked familiar."

"Yes, I did wash my hair." Daemin shot at Sehun as they walked into the house with Sehun clutching onto Daemin's collars at the back.

"I'm gonna bathe you from now on!" Sehun hollered.

"Can you give him a second?" Kai told Sehun. "He's a grown boy."

"Well you don't know how to scrub your back properly even at this age!"

"Well I have you for that, don't I?" Kai smirked.

"Whoa whoa whoa. TMI alert." Jae called out. "You guys are old for godsake. Have some self-restraint."

"Breakfast anyone?" Sehun's mother appeared again and Sehun still ran to her like a child.

"Pa?" Jae called when he saw Kai standing at the doorstep, staring at the forest.

"Mm?"

"You miss it, don't you?"

Kai laughed. "Shhhh. What is he doing?"

"Papa's teaching Daemin how to eat without spilling again."

"God. He was just missing you guys too much. But no, I wasn't asking about Sehun. About that boy."

"Rei?"

"Is that his name? Yeah."

"I don't know. He's still a student.. I think." Jae glanced away.

"He looks like a lot of trouble. But he doesn't have any bad auras, does he?"

"No. I don't think so." Jae had no idea why he was happy that his father didn't see Rei as a bad guy.

"Have you packed your things?"

Jae frowned. "Can we leave like tomorrow?"

"I thought you want-"

"Yeah. But now that you're here, I feel fine."

Kai smiled. "Okay. We can leave tomorrow morning then. I need some rest anyway."

Later in the afternoon, once his parents were taking a nap in their room, possibly Daemin too, Jae unconsciously went into the forest, heading for the river. Rei was there, sitting by the tree. Once he noticed Jae, he shot up and hurried to him before pulling Jae into a hug.

Jae's breath caught.

"I'm sorry." Rei said anxiously. "I didn't mean to say things like that."

Jae frowned. "You did clearly say that it was a mistake." he nuzzled his nose against the front of Rei's shoulder and wrapped his arms around Rei's waist.

"I know. I really am sorry, Jae." it actually was nice that Jae was a little shorter

than Rei. Jae felt he was protected in Rei's arms. "I was... scared. I shouldn't have done it. Even after knowing the consequences."

Jae had nothing to say to that.

"Jae." Rei pulled back and cupped Jae's face. They stared into each others' eyes for a moment and then Rei kissed Jae's forehead. "I can't be with someone else."

"Then don't." Jae brought his palms to Rei's chest.

"It's not that simple. I wanted to mate with you because I..." he trailed off but after that, he smiled, looking straight into Jae's eyes. "because I like you."

Jae smiled back genuinely.

"But it's not how it works." Rei frowned again. "If my father knows about this..." he closed his eyes and took a deep breath before opening them again. "I don't want this. Not this life, not this pack. I don't want any of this." he was meaning to say that he wanted Jae. "Let's run away."

Jae's face died. "Wh-what?"

"I'm bound to you, Jae. You know that. After last night, I can never be with anyone else. Not that I want to anyway."

"But... run.. away?"

Now Rei's face wilted.

"Rei. What are we going to do by running away? We're both just teenagers. And... I can't leave my family."

"Are they more important than me?"

"Of course! Just because yours suck, it doesn't mean I can leave mine."

Rei stepped back. Jae wanted to bite his tongue off but it was Rei's fault. How could he expect something like that?

Rei hung his head and then scoffed, giving out a dead, humorless laugh. "I forgot that you have a family unlike me. Forget about it. It was so stupid of me to think that you would leave your perfect life behind just for a guy you spent a night with." he flashed a painful smile but wasn't looking at Jae anymore. "I might have told you that it was mistake but... it meant everything for me." he muttered the last part out and turned around. "I'm sorry." he walked away with his hands in his jeans' pockets.

"Where's he?!" Kiara screeched when Jae opened the door for her.

"Uncle Kris!" Jae exclaimed and pounced onto him as Kiara shoved past Jae.

"Whoa." Kris laughed. "Did somebody miss me?" he wrapped his arms around the boy.

Jae pulled back and smiled wide. "I did!" he turned to Baekhyun and gave him a good squeeze.

"I thought I smelled something stinky." Kai said and Kris scoffed. They hadn't visited for a while now and Jae really missed them.

"When are you leaving?" Kris asked.

"Wow. You're shooin' me already."

"How are you, Jae Jae?" Baekhyun asked and then Daemin came into sight with Sehun. Kiara ran to Sehun and gave him a bear hug. Daemin pulled Kiara off Sehun and scowled at her.

"I missed you guys!" Kiara chimed.

"Oh did you? Why don't you just come by, Kiara?" Sehun asked.

"Well, I'm a little busy." she shrugged.

"Wonderful family reunion." Kai snorted. "Can't wait to leave."

"Stop being a stuck-up." Sehun snapped at him.

Everyone sat together for dinner. It felt nice, being with family like this. How could Rei even suggest that Jae should leave all these people who show so much affection towards him?

Sehun placed some of his salmon fish onto Jae and Daemin's plates. "I'm full, papa." Jae protested.

"You're growing thinner." Sehun shrugged and continued his conversations with Kris and Baekhyun. Jae hadn't the spirit to be all hyped right now. He was going home first thing tomorrow morning and he didn't even stop Rei from walking away.

He eyed his parents holding hands, brushing their fingers together. Jae smiled to himself. He never had any bad memories in the times Sehun and Kai were together. They were both so happy at all times. It made Jae wonder how easy their love life was.

"Jae?" Sehun called. "Are you okay?"

"Yeah yeah. I'm fine." Jae flashed an assuring smile. Maybe he should tell his parents. Maybe they might be able to help. But what if they got disappointed in Jae? What if Kai hated Jae for being with an enemy?

Jae couldn't even suggest Rei to come along because Rei was a minor, still under his parent. There was just no other way than to wait for time to go on. But time was one thing Rei didn't have. Did Jae really want to be with Rei

under all these circumstances? Rei was the one who was tied to Jae, not the other way around. But yes, Jae did want to be with Rei.

"Kiara, are you gonna stay over or?" Daemin asked.

"I would like to but I kinda have things to do." Kiara shrugged.

"Because we're leaving tomorrow."

"Oh. It's okay. I'll come visit you guys next holiday." Kiara behaved so well in front of her parents, Jae must say.

"Alright. We should leave now then." Kris said and stood up along with Baekhyun. Jae never really knew why Kris and Baekhyun didn't get married. They looked like made for each other.

Once Kiara's family was gone, Jae turned to Daemin. "Maybe we should stay for a couple more days." he said.

"Are you kidding? You're the one who apparently called pa because you missed him. He came all the way." Daemin retorted.

"You're right." Jae sighed.

"Right about what?" Kai asked when he came into the living room.

"That your elder son stinks." Daemin laughed.

"I inherited the stench from my dad." Jae shot back.

"Why are you bringing me into your argument?" Kai cut in, sitting down on the

couch.

"Go to bed, boys." Sehun showed up and his sons mewled before groaning.

"No!" Daemin protested.

"Yeah, no." Jae supported him.

"Kai." Sehun frowned.

Kai pulled Sehun's wrist until Sehun was forced to sit across Kai's laps. "You can stay and watch if you want." Kai smirked and kissed his husband.

"Eeeewww!" Daemin and Jae squawked in unison before hurrying out of the living room and up they went to their room.

Jae couldn't sleep. He shouldn't sleep. And even if he didn't want to, he did sneak out of the house. But much to his surprise, Rei was leaning against the first tree at the entrance of the forest. "Rei!" he yelped.

Rei just looked at Jae without any expression. Jae stepped closer and noticed the bruises on his face.

"What happened?" Jae gasped. Rei's cheek and the corner of his mouth were bruised. He brought his hand up to Rei's face but Rei flinched away on purpose. Jae dropped his hand, disappointed.

"We really are used to meeting up like this huh?" Rei scoffed and his voice was coarse. Too husky.

"Were you waiting for me?"

"I didn't think you would come so I was just standing here."

"I'm leaving tomorrow."

Rei's face lighted up in a bad way. "Why?" he frowned. "Is that why your parents are here? Are you leaving because of me? Will you come back?"

"I will. Next year probably."

Rei seemed furious now as he clenched his fists. "I already said I'm sorry."

"I'm just going home, Rei."

Rei's expression softened a little. The thing was, Rei was going to keep coming back to Jae no matter what. This proved it. He was still standing here, apologizing because he obviously wanted Jae.

"What happened to your face?" Jae asked.

"I told... him."

"Who?"

"My father."

Jae's eyes could have popped out. "What did you tell him exactly?!"

"That I mated with... someone."

Jae's heart melted all over again. Rei must have told him so that his father wouldn't ask him to mate with anyone else. "And he did this?"

"Yeah." Rei laughed humorlessly. "Which father would like it if their son went to him and said 'hey dad I screwed someone so I can't mate with another'? He's furious."

"I..."

Rei smiled. "Come with me." he took Jae's hand into his and pulled him into the forest. "I'm kinda rebelling right now."

"But you have to take the alpha position right?"

"Yeah. Because you don't want to run away."

"I can't, Rei."

"I understand. I'm just desperate I guess."

Rei stopped and pushed Jae gently against a tree. "What are you going to do now?"

"I'm going to wait. I don't want to pull you into this shit, Jae. Not the way apparently... Luhan suffered." his hand climbed up Jae's shirt, stroking his

abdomen. "Even if I admitted to have mated, if my father finds out that it was with you, he wouldn't leave it be. I can wait. Until you're ready."

"Ready to go with you?"

"Yes. Or at least when you're ready to face the problems of us being together."

Jae still doubted that he will leave his family behind even after years.

"After all." Rei's voice was so quiet. His eyes were watery. "I kinda love you, you know. As long as you don't forget about me..." he trailed off.

Jae curled his fingers around Rei's neck and pulled him close.

They just laid there on the grass with Rei sliding in and out of Jae in a very slow pace, front body burning against Jae's back. Jae moaned now and then when Rei pushed in too deep. His hand glided on Jae's hipbones, kissing the side of Jae's neck. "Jae." he breathed again and again, kissing along Jae's shoulder. "Jae." he called this time but Jae couldn't respond. Rei sounded so hopeful. But when Jae didn't answer, he paused his gentle thrusts for a moment. Then he pulled out of Jae and sat up.

"My father." Jae said and jolted up. "He is never really satisfied, Rei. Because he can't be with his pack. You will probably feel that too."

"I know that." Rei cupped Jae's face. "We're young. We still have a long way to go, don't we?" he smiled. "Like I said. I can wait." he pressed his lips onto Jae's.

"Just promise me that you wouldn't forget about me."

Jae clung onto Rei's hand and kissed him back. "I promise."

"I don't want to!" Daemin shouted as Kai pulled him to the car by clutching the back of his neck. "Pa!"

"Daemin!" Kai hollered. Daemin was mad that he was shook awake so early in the morning.

"I'm going back inside!" Daemin shouted and turned around but Kai picked Daemin up into his arms and shoved him into the car.

"Sleep in there."

"I miss this place." Sehun commented with Jae clinging onto his arm.

"We can come here together next year, papa." Jae said.

"Lots of things happened here." Sehun sighed. "But I'm glad they happened... in a way." he grinned at Jae.

"Come on." Kai caught Jae's arm but Jae shook it off so vigorously, wanting to cling on Sehun. "Biased babies." that was like Kai's tagline. Kai smiled sheepishly at Sehun and grabbed his chin before kissing him lightly.

"PA!" Jae screeched and pushed Kai back. Kai laughed and went to get into the driver's seat. Jae noticed Rei standing near the forest, arms crossed at his chest, smiling at Jae. He remembered last night when they kissed so passionately with Rei asking Jae to take care and to not to forget him. He was begging Jae, saying that he will be waiting. They even finally exchanged phone numbers but Rei said that he might not call Jae at all because he wouldn't be able to hold himself back.

Jae smiled back at Rei before getting into the car.

"Can you believe this?" Rei snickered, intertwining their fingers together with Jae sitting between Rei's legs, back leaned against Rei's chest. "This is like our last day here."

Jae looked around the place. He will definitely miss this tree, the river, this orange sky, everything. "We'll come here again." Jae replied, tilting his head back onto Rei's shoulder. "Besides, this is where we belong."

"Under the tree? We didn't really had to graduate for that you know."

Jae slapped Rei's chest with the back of his hand. "Well, I can't believe we're going to the same college."

"Thanks to my father's big heart." Rei scoffed. "And your father's threat."

Jae smiled thinking about the day Kai had just burst into Tan's house and grabbed his collars, shoved him against a wall and then threatened him to let Rei be free or he would burn Tan alive. But that wasn't the only thing that had convinced Tan though. Both Jae and Rei had to beg him on their knees, literally. But the thing was, Tan wasn't such a bad guy. Jae had learned that he never had mated with anyone else even after Luhan's death. And that was a point that Rei had used to win his father's heart. Not exactly win but Tan gave in.

"My dad still doesn't like you." Jae murmured. That was the truth though. Kai and Sehun had allowed Jae to be with Rei but Jae would never forget how they both had reacted when Jae introduced Rei to them as his boyfriend. It started

like this, 'Hey, pa, papa, this is Rei and he's my boyfriend'. Then it went on with Rei bowing and saying, 'Nice to meet you, Kai, Sehun'. Then Jae's father went to the kitchen before returning with a knife and then Rei ran away. Dramatic, but that was what had happened.

But then again when didn't Jae get what he wanted? Sehun was a big help in convincing Kai to accept Rei. Even so, Kai never stopped scowling whenever Rei was around, like Rei was some other dog that had stole his bone or something.

"And I still don't know how to make him like me." Rei sighed.

"You'll get there."

"No, I doubt that. Do you know that last time I visited, he didn't let me into the house for like fifteen minutes? Cruel."

"Really? Maybe he was busy or something."

"He was laughing on the other side of the door, Jae."

Jae chuckled quietly. "Papa likes you though."

"Oh really? He added salt in my coffee."

Jae laughed again.

"Stop laughing, you." Rei snapped. "And your brother."

Daemin had been fairly friendly to Rei as far as Jae could remember. "What

about him?"

"He's cute." Rei smirked and Jae scowled. Yeah, Rei had also been over friendly with Daemin, practically doing whatever that Daemin asked for.

"Then I'm glad he's going to some other college." Jae mumbled.

"You don't like people taking your things, do you?" Rei kissed the nape of Jae's neck.

"No. Certainly not."

"Me neither." he started to pepper kisses all over Jae's neck. They were going to have lots of moments like this once they went to the same college. Jae had to deliberately fail his final year so that Rei could catch up with him this year. But Jae already knew that he would have to pause his college after six months or so, or maybe study by selftaught and take the exams. He was smart enough. Other option was to wait and then continue his studies later on.

Why?

"Rei." Jae called and knelt up before turning to face Rei. Rei looked at him in a puzzled way.

"No, don't tell me you're breaking up with me." Rei frowned.

"Don't be silly, you muttonhead." Jae picked Rei's hand up and brought it to his own stomach, sneaking Rei's hand under his shirt. Rei still seemed so bewildered as he pressed his palm onto Jae's flat stomach. Jae smiled. "Feel

anything?"

"Huh? Why, you're hungry?"

Jae shook his head, rolling his eyes. He gripped tighter onto Rei's hand, pressing it harder to the abdomen. Rei's eyes widened like the light bulb suddenly lighted up above his head. "Guess what." Jae grinned.

"No way." Rei breathed, staggering to his knees. "Jae!" he exclaimed. "Are you serious?!"

Jae nodded.

Rei pulled his hand out of Jae's shirt and threw his arms over Jae's neck, forcing his weight on Jae, causing Jae to tumble onto the grass. Jae giggled before Rei kissed him full on mouth. When Rei pulled back up, his eyes were watery, lips stretched into a wide smile.

"Now what's your father gonna do huh?" Rei stated in a proud tone.

"Probably chase you until he rips your head off."

"He wouldn't. He can't." Rei was happy, too happy. "But.. your... studies.."

"Don't worry. Papa can take care of our baby."

"Good idea."

Jae pulled Rei for another kiss, both giggling and whispering things to each other.

Rei was chewing on his bottom lip, staring pointlessly at the Tv. Even if Kai was sitting on the other end of the couch, his eyes were fixated on Rei as if Rei was a fish that had got out of its fish bowl and Kai practically was scowling at him like a cat, a hungry cat.

"Um." Rei murmured, still keeping his eyes on the Tv's screen as Sehun watched them from the dining area, waiting for Jae to show up for dinner. In a way, Sehun was pitying Rei. He knew exactly how it felt to have Kai's hawk eyes on him.

"What?" Kai asked in an annoyed tone.

Rei glanced over at him and quickly returned his gaze back to the Tv. "Nothing. Nothing."

"What nothing? You were going to say something." Kai spat through his gritted teeth.

"N-No.. I didn't."

"Are you saying I'm wrong?"

"What? No. But-"

"You have no respect for your elders, do you?" Kai's eyes were bad. They were piercing through Rei's soul.

"Maybe I should just wait outside." Rei surrendered.

"Yes. That's a good idea."

Rei stood up from the couch and bowed at Kai in an awkward angle.

"So you want my son to quarrel with me because I had his boyfriend stand outside?" Kai asked and Sehun actually wanted to laugh at his husband's childishness. "Is that what you're trying to do? Create more trouble for between father and son?"

"No no no." Rei was sweating. "I am sorry." he sat back down on the couch.

"I didn't say you should sit."

Sehun noticed Rei clench his fists. "Rei, come here." Sehun called.

Rei stood up again and Kai growled. "So you just leave when an elder is speaking?" he clicked his tongue. "He's my husband and sit down!"

Rei took his seat again. Sehun laughed quietly and shook his head. Kai was too much. He already said that Rei was perfect for Jae and had warmed up to Rei.

Well, at least until Jae broke the news of his pregnancy and Kai had been aiming for Rei ever since.

"Hand me the remote." Kai ordered but the Tv remote was right before him on the coffee table. Rei still reached out for it and handed it to Kai. "Look at the loud programs they show these days." he ranted as he flipped the channels.

"Well, you're old." Rei said nonchalantly, which was a very bad thing. Kai turned his sharp gaze to Rei.

"37 is not old. 17 is not old enough!" Kai shouted and Rei closed his eyes, taking in a deep breath. "Did you just sigh, young man?!"

"I didn't." Rei held his palms up in defeat.

"Do I look old?!"

"No. Not at all."

"Then what's your problem?!"

"I don't have a problem."

"THEN WHY IS JAE PREGNANT?!"

"Huh? It's not just me-"

"He's a baby! Of course it's just you who must have taught him all those naughty stuff!"

Rei flushed red and looked like he wanted to bury himself in the couch. "I-I'm

sorry?"

"Wait till I cut it off." Kai murmured, scowling harder.

"Cut what off?" Rei gasped.

"Whatever that you're thinking right now." Kai smirked.

Sehun heaved a sigh and then laughed. "Don't be stressed, Rei. He was way more immature at your age and still is."

"Immature?" Kai snapped.

"I feel so sick." Jae cut him short as he appeared, still in his shorts and Minnie Mouse t-shirt.

"What are you wearing?" Rei laughed.

"What are you doing here?!" Jae hollered at him.

"We're going for dinner, sweetheart." Sehun got off his seat. "Did you forget? Do you want something to eat? Something sweet?"

"See! You make my son sick!" Kai shouted at Rei.

"I'm sorry." Rei sighed.

"Sorry's ain't gonna cut it. Go and help him out!" it sounded like an order but Sehun knew what Kai was doing. Rei walked over to Jae and ushered him to his room.

"Pa!" Jae called.

"Yes!"

"Rei lost my dolphin."

"Jae!" Rei screeched. Jae smiled and kissed Rei's cheek.

"Why did you give him your dolphin then? He's a child." Kai glowered.

"I want my dolphin back." Jae faked a sad face at his father. Sehun couldn't understand how Jae found it funny that Rei and Kai had locked their horns at all times.

"Then. He. Will. Get. Your. Dolphin. Back." Kai warned.

"I will." Rei said quickly and pulled Jae towards the room.

"You're so childish. So freaking childish." Sehun told Kai, taking his seat beside Kai on the couch.

"No, I'm not." he protested.

Sehun buried his face in the crook of Kai's neck and hugged him. "Grow up, Kai. You're going to be a grandpa."

"Fuck." Kai cursed under his breath. "I so wanna kill that kid now."

"No you don't. Jae found someone who can make him happy and you know that."

"Give me a second." Kai started to stand up but Sehun pulled him back to sit.

"Where are you going?"

"I have to threaten Daemin."

"What?" Sehun laughed. "Stop it, Kai. Don't be so paranoid. We both know you like Rei."

"Don't be so presumptuous." Kai grabbed Sehun's chin and kissed him on the mouth. Sehun hung onto Kai's collars to deepen their kiss but Kai pulled back.

"I should go and check on them. Who knows what that boy is doing to our baby."